

j vj ewiZ bxj gvbjl
mv` Kvgvj x

DrmM®

thšbKgf` i tbZv nvtRiv, ggZvR
thšbKgf` i Pvi msMVb
Dév, `Rq bvi x msN, Aq, Ges bvi xgr³óí
mKj tbZv-Kgf` i cíz|

j vj ewmZ bxj gvbj GK|

tjvg lVw LmLtm mÜvi wfZi tRveq`v teMg tbrvraiv tPvL tğtj ; tbrvZv`
`wotZ mewKQyVvni KiZ mgq j vtM| gftLi wfZi wZZv wel, tVvU wRe i Kbv
Kiv, tXvK wMjvi gZv`zZl Dtv Avtm bv| QKvi gvi wFuvq gv_v tdtj cto
_vKv epv nveov KÉvUvI B`Qv gZv`Rwzi eskbvk KiZ cvti ; wbtRi
AwKZ mxgvrq AePxb Ab` KÉvi Qvqv t`Ltj AšZ Mjvi tRvti Kjv`
wPevBqv Lvl qvi ügwK w`tZ cvti ; tRveq`v teMg l i td tmvntMi wcsWK ivbx
tmB kw³UKd kixti tKv_vl Rtov KiZ cvitQ bv| tKvUv Wwb nvZ tKvUv
evg nvZ Zvi nwm KiZl GLb mgq j vtM| eKti lci t_tK AwPj Ltm
cotj, GgbwK ewDtri wfZi Vmv ek`w duKtdvKi w`tq tewitq Gtj l
eštZ cvti bv wbtRi B³/4Z cvej tKi tPvtLi mvgtb tKgb bvlv nq tMtQ|
GLb Aek` cvej K tKb tKvtrv Rbgubw`B avti KvtQ bvB, AvtQ fiv elPtkl
w_Zvtbv cwbi X'vj tXtj k`vljvi gZv mÜv, Mvtqi mvf_ Avvi gZv tjtM
t_tK Pj Kvq, tctUi wfZi eKti tLvoztj eštj tZvtj | tRveq`v teMg nvZ cv
eK Kucvtq w_iw_i Kti kym tdtj tPvL tğtj | Avtjvi wlgwK wefvRtb
tRveq`v eštZ cvti bv mÜvi Avmj i0 tKvUv ! wbtRi Zjvq GKikg
AÜKvi Nvcw tğti AvtQ, Kgvi bt`i tNjv cwbi lci tNjv Kqvkvq mÜvi
tPniv AvtiK iKg, Avi wbtRi lci XvKv-ewi kvj gnvmoKti Kvtjv mi` iv`
vq AvtiK iKg mÜv nvZ cv tğtj D`vm nq cto AvtQ| wbtRi Zjv t_tK
tewitq AvntZ fimv cvt`Q bv, GLtbv wbtRi nvZ wbtR t`Levi gZv Avtjv
Aeniko itq tMtQ| ivZ Avtiv Nb nq me Avtjv-Uvtjv nRg Kti tdtj, thgb
AÜKvti` gvoftbv gvbj Avi Rš' Rvtrvqvti i Aege Zdvv Kiv hvq bv, ZLb
nqtZv tei nI qv hrte| tei ntjB ev Kx ! tKv_vq hrte, eis wbtRi ZjvZB
gt_`eto cto _vKtj fvtjv| hZqY _vKv hvq| cwbi lci Kqvkv fwi nq
l tV| tRveq`v teMgti Mjvi fvtR eKti wPcvq Avvtjv Nvtgi ewm ewm MÜ,
AwPj w`tq Mjv`B`fai Zj gZQ tbq, ewDtri wfZi nvZ w`tq eMtj i Nvg
tğtQ, bvtKi KvtQ nvZ Gtb MÜ i tK gftLi gvbvP tft¹/2ti tdtj, LvbwKi

Ovl qvj l mgvBbvi Mvtqi MÜ giv KÉvl wQvBqv`vtn, gvMxtMv mvf_ Xj vXvj i
mgq| RvDiwVv MÜ gvti bv| wej wKm gvMx tZgycvDWvti i tKSUv Dcp KBiv
KÉvi ev`Pvi Mvtqi MÜ gvBiv tbq| l mgvBbv LvbwKi Ovl qvj , gvBbtli c`vU
Rb# bv hw` tZvi tcvZvtbv tmvbr KvBUv nvtZ aivB bv w`wQ| Awig gie bv, gie
bvti, tZvti bv LvBqv Awig gie bv LvbwKi Ovl qvj | eMtj i MÜ mnmv bwmg
l mgvfti K_v gtb nI qvq tRveq`vi kixi gb tRtM l tV| i Kbv, Avv Avv
wRte i mrvth` tRvti eK dvUvq| l mgvfti BnKvj wbcvZ bv KiZ cvitj l,
d`vm d`vm Kti ntj l Mjv w`tq K_v tdtU ; AvcvZZ GB AMwZ g` bv|
tRveq`vi eK tjvg bvB, _vKvi K_v bq| nvtZ cvtqi wej tjvg l qvb
UvBg BDR ti Ri eüevi e`envi Kti tPp tdtj v nqtQ, bv ntj ivZ Nb ntZ
ntZ LvbwKi Ovl qvj bwmg l mgvfti K_v gtb nI qvq me tjvgB Lwotq
DVtZv| ivZ tKvtrv wclq bv, tRveq`vi j`q` AÜKvi | gReZ, wgvv AÜKvti i
mAvti tRveq`v Avt`-Avt`-wotq l tV| ewotZB tm wdti wQj, fj Kti
tdiv, GLb Mše` bvB, j`q` GKUv AvtQ, RvDiv tPv` l mgvBbvti` wbcvWv
eštBqv Kvq tkl Kiv| Zvici bv nq Avtiv GKevi ciKvtj i bitK hviv Kiv
hvte|` wbcv hvi biK, Avmgwb bitK tm tKb fq cvte ! tRveq`vi tKvtrv
fq bvB, givi kZ mnm` ewmbv Kei w`tq Rxb wUwKtq titLto th diR
Av`vtqi Rb` Zv KtiB tm wbtRtK tQto w`te| tRveq`v bvK gftLi lci
t_tK gkv ZvovtZ ZvovtZ wP`Y nvfm, ÜbtRtK K_v gtb wK ? tm KLtbv
wbtRi wQj bv, hLb wbtRi ntZ tctitQ ZLwb tm Mvmoi wbtP A_ev KwvKvtV
Stj cotZ tPqWj | Zv ntjv bv, bv nq Lvvc ntjv bv, AšZ GKUv diR
Av`vq Kivi mftvM _vKj | wdiwZ bvBUtKvtP Avevi XvKv, MveZwj t_tK
tKv_vl hvevi RvqMv bv _vKtj l Kti wbtZ nte, tm Rtb`B tZv tetP _vKv,
tetP _vKvi cÜg gmeZ Avnvi thvMvb| tRveq`v tKv_vq tKgtb Zvi mgrav
Kti ! Zvi tctU mwZ`B w`lav Rj tQ| gvtS gta` g` tLZ ntj l KLtbv tbkv
nqwb, Zey GB Ae`vq gtb nq tQvtUv GK tevZj tKi` PgtK tkl KiZ
cvitj l nqtZv PjtZv, tdbwvWj l Pjt g` bv| tRveq`vi gb GLb fivZ
KvPvgwi P Wj gvtQi Zi Kwv i`ft` AvbPvb Kti | teBk`vi Kvgvtrv Uvrvq
tZvi Cgvb Awk` vi` qWZ nq bv, bv ! me` jvB kvjv nviwg, LvbwKi Ovl qvj |
l mgvBbv gvMx LvUvBqv cqmv Kvgvq, evc KÉvi ev`Pv teBk`vi cqmvq mv`
cvAwie wcl`v gmwRt` hvq, c`vU Pjvq ; Zdvv wK ti ! tRveq`vi gt` t`LB
evc nviwgi Cgvb btoPto DtvWj | Pjvi cvk t_tK AvgMvtQi Pjv wbtq
tZto Avtm, tRveq`v mti tMtj l tmB Pjv Qto gvti, teBk`vi cqmvq eštiv
nviwg Mvtq tRvi tKvg evbvq bvB| mv`v Klv GK`jv`zZk#` Qto etj , tZvi
wepvi l nte ti, wbtRi` LvBqv gie t`wmm| mgMÜevsj vt`k mvZ Ub Ük

DĒigyl Pjvi Prtc Avi Avlqvtr weR _i_i Kti Ktfc| weRi wfiĒ
KvWtgvl Kuctj tRveq`v gv_vi lci AtnZK Kvco Ztj lcti ZvKvq, Rgv
AÜKvii wfZi ajvevj SiSi Kti cto, wKQß t`Ltz cvq bv, gv_vi lci
nvZi Avovj tiłL mti `wovq|

GKgvj w+ gms Kgvi bt`i etK PBo tvtj tvtj Gwltq hvlqvi mgq
tRveq`vi QvqvgwZ`tl Avtiv trvti PBo Pvjvtj tbskvi Zjvi cmb ka
Qovq| tRveq`v Xvj tetq cmbi Kvto Avtm| ZZqly GKgvj w+ gms tcvZie
fq t`tk mbivc` `ttZj Pjt tMtQ| tRveq`v gv_v Nvjtg Kgvi bt`i ce^o
cuog-`wly ZvKvq| `wly cvti tQvU QBtqi wfZi wJgwJg Kti nmiKb
Rvjtg GKUv tbskv t`tg AvtQ| Gcvo t`tk tRveB`v tevSvi tPov Kti
tbskvi wfZi wK nt`Q| ivZi cqv cbtiB tkb tbskv tetatitlLQ| b`xi
DĒicvto A_ŕ tRveq`vi cvto cpei w`tk Avtiv GKwU tbskv wfovtr,
wfZiti Avtj wclucU KitQ| tRveq`v gv_vq Kvco w`tg kixti tLvjtgv
RvqMv tXtk ka bv Kti axti axti cpe tntU tbskvi Kvto thtq `wovq| QBtqi
mtz gqv Kvtpi nmiKb evav, tKvtrv iKg Avtj Rttj AvtQ, tm iKgB
fvvtrPiv GKUv tjvK `ß nuZ fvr Kti gwli Avj Mv Pjvq wKQyivatQ| Lwj
Mv, Mrtqi iO AÜKvii Ggb wgtk AvtQ th wKwKfvte tPnivi Av`j tevSv
hvq bv| GKevi LjnLjn Kti KvktZ KvktZ t`vg cŕq AvUtk tdjvi Ae`v,
etKi lci nvZ tPtc iKbv Kwk bw`tz yKti tdjt| GKUvAvtj ntj A_ev
kixi AÜKvii wgtk bv vKtj tRveq`v tjvKUi etKi nmiCi msL`v, nmiCi
lVbvqv MYbv Kti tdjtZ cviZ| tjvKUi tPvtL nqtZv AveQv t`tl| tRveq`v
tbskvi tMvjß tnti nuZ tftz etm Avtiv wKQymgq ati t`tl| Pjvi wfZi
wFRv cvULwo tvtm t`lqv tavqv ntj tjvKUi Avevi KvktZ ii` Kti|
tRveq`v ZLb Dtv wQb t`tk `ß Kua ati| Kwki `gtKi gta`l PgtK
tRveq`vi w`tk ZvKvq, gtl tKvtrv K_v tdivU bv| tRveq`v etj, WivBtqb
bv evB, Avvg gvb, GKUvcmb gtr t`b| tRveq`vi wKQß tm t`Ltz cvq bv,
iayQvqi w`tk Zmktq Kwk wgtq nvcvq| tRveq`v tjvKUi Kufa Avevi
nvZ t`q, Avcvb Avgvi eoeb jvMbv, gv_wvq nvZ ejvBqv t`B| tjvKUi
Mfxi tPvtL AÜKvi dlv Kti tRveq`vtK t`Lvi tPov Kti, GB t`Lvi cwi ktg
tPvL Ryjv Kti, cmb Rtq| nvZi DĒv wctv tPvtLi cmb gftQ etj, Ziq
wKwv? Kwk tk^o Rovtrv K_vi wfZi tKvtrv trvi bvB| Avgvi bvg – GKgnZ^o
t`tg tRveq`v etj, Rev, c_ w`qv hvBtz hvBtz t`Ljvg Kó cvBtzQb|
tjvKUi etj, Qvl qvtj wovq AvBtj v nvmcvZvtj evZ^oKivBtz, ivBZ eBj v KvBj

wovq hvte| tRveq`v Qvl qvtj i tLutR Avtkcvtk ZvKvq| Ggb Amj evcti
ivBnv KB tMj, etj tRveq`v Pjvi nmoi XvKbv Ztj t`tl, t`Lvi Dcvq bvB,
MÜ l Av`vtr etS wLPvi RmZq wKQy`Zvi nt`Q| Pjvi wfZi Avtiv cvULwo
tvjt Av_b Dmkt w`tg ivbæPURj w`tkl Kti wbtZ nvZ jvMvq| fvB Avcvb
mtib, Pvdj WvBj nbtj cwmZj bvgvB t`B| Ziq Kvi gvBqv, KZvq hvl ?
tRveq`v Kwk tk^o Rovtrv AvVv AvVv K_vi DĒi t`qvi tPtg gwli nvZb
tctq cwmZtj i Mig wLPvi cvZj v vKtZB eo nvZi lib w`tg tetQ etj,
Mig Mig Lvb evB, Kwk `gte| evB etj, Qvl qvj Avi K| tRveq`v Qvl qvtj i
Atc^o Kitz iwr bv| LvBqv tbb, Qvl qvtj| evmK K_v tRveq`v wltj
tdjt, Lvglv tedum K_v etj epvi weivMfvRb nI qvi wK`i Kvi| bv ntj lB
Qvl qvj nviwg tKv gwli weQvovq Anb gBiv iBtQ Zvi Lei Rmbtq w`tz
cviZ| Zey epv tRveq`vtK Ggb umnm Kti AtPbv gvbti i Mig cvZj v
wLPvi tLtz t`tl Kcuj tPvL wPeK tKwPKvtq ZvKvq, ZB wKwrtj v ! tRveq`v
`Z Lvevi tkl Kti etj, evB GB tQvWv eBbWvi Kttrv t`vl wbtqb bv, t`vnb
Avdbvi, mvi w`b bv LvBqv wQjvg| epvi wei³, wew`sz, Svcmv tPvtLi mvgtb
t`tk `Z AÜKvi wgtk hvq tRveq`v| weRi cvo l Xvj tetq iv`wi lci
Gtm `wovq| iv`wi Kvtj v wCP t`tk tcltj i tcvov MÜ Dtv Avtm| tRveq`vi
GB MÜ Lvivc jvMbv, bvK w`tg tUtb tq| `fi eo tKvtrv Mmo Avmvi ka
l Avtjv cŕq GKmtz tRveq`vi Bw`tg bivov t`q| tRveq`v iv`wi lci
`wotq Utk evm hvBtrvK bv tkb wgtq w`tz cvti, Avevi Avovj t`tk Gtm
Smctq cotZ cvti| nVv KtiB givi evmbv Avevi tRtM DVj | Mig wLPvi
SutS trvK ev AšMz Pvtc trvK, Zvi Kcvtj we`ywe`yNvg Rtq| mviw weKvj
mÜvi cwi Kí bv tKgb tUj Lvq| lmgvBbv KĒvi ev`Pvti Lp KijB wK jvf
! Rxeibi fvi ZvtZ evote `e Ktg hvte bv| Kvtj v wCP Avi ivZi AÜKvii
wfZi `bkKvjxb tKvtpi tnWj vBtUi nvBreg tRveq`vi tPvL amtatq t`q| iv`-
v, weR Avi ivZ Kwctq evm Gtm cto| tRveq`vi AšivZwI Ktfc, cv
womcm Kti, wK Kite tm? jwctq cto me AemvB NUvte ! Avnv ti, hv
gBivB tMjvg, Zq epvi wLPvi jvb tkb LvBjvg! teZiqR evm ZLb
tRveq`vi Kvtpi c`Pü`wctEi wki v-Dcmkiv dlv Kti nY^oemRtq l tv|

β|

evm ivtzi e`MÜ fiv wtklpmi l vrbgv ZLtbv Pj tQ; AvKviki cje AÜKvi g`vktKuV ntq DVtj l tKD ZvtK tfvi etj mb` w`tZ cvi te bvl eis f`vcmv AÜKviti ivtzi tkl giv chS-Atc¶v KivB me hvix tkq gtb Kti | AvRvb AŠZ coK, Avtjv wKQyduK, tVjv wi· v gvb¶l i Pj v-Pj wZ`i` tnvK ZLb th hvi MŠte`i cÖwZ wbtZ cvti | MveZjxi wZb cvtoi th cvo nv_gyzi wfZi Wte AvtQ, tmB cvto GLb gvb¶l tKb KÉvI KÉvKg®Kivi mvm cvt`Q bvl evm Gtm_vgtj ZvB gvb¶l_wj Zvt`i Kwš-Ges AvWv AvWv g¶Li MÜ wbtqB Atc¶lv Kti | Zj tctU tckvtei Pvc_vKtj l tmB Pvc Avil wKQ¶¶Y mn` KitZ Ampeav bvl evtmi WBFvi tnivi GBme e¶S hvix`i tbtg covi Zvov t`q bvl tRveq`v tPvL tLvjt bvl, evtmi wmtU kixi tdtj hZ`i cvti wektg wbtq tbq| GB wektg`i ayMZw`b l ivtzi aKtj i Rb`B bq, th w`b`i` nI qvi Atc¶lvq, ivtzi gqjv AÜKvi tVtj tei ntZ Pvg, tmB Avbr`® Abš-w`tbi Rb`l wKQy AwMtg wektg Kti tbqv| gysmtcuki wkiqv, nwiÇ g¾vq wKQykw³ mAq Kti tbqv fij | RivRxY®ivtzi GB tkl Qvqvg tKD, tKvttbv mgvR ms`viK, mvay gbxlx Gtm etj, gv tZvgvi Kx bvg ? tRveq`v cÖtg wenYj tPvtL ZvKvte, cÖkæbv eŠtZ cvivi mij AAZv Zvi tPvL wPe¶K tftm DVte| `BwZbevti cÖkæ¶S DVtZ cvitj l tRveq`v DEi L¶R tctZ w`kvniv nte - tKvb bvg, tKb bvg, tK tKb Rvb¶Z Pvg ! tRveq`v Rvtb, KZkZ Dckwi KZiKg fij gvb¶l KZ fij K_v ejtZ cvti, ejtZ cÖ` Kti; Zvici tZv tRveq`vtKB tgvKvtejv KitZ nq, fij g¶`i Zvi Zg` tevSvi di mZ cÖq wgtj bvl Zeyl Mvtqi Kvco Abvek`K tUtbUtb tPvL Ztj ZvKvte| cÖkZ®tdtikZv tPvtL, tVutUi tKvYvq cweI nwm nwm fve Rvgtg wbtRi cÖkæB cpive¶E Kite| tRveq`v`i Kbv wRte tXvK wMjt tKvttbv i Ktg tKvttbv GKUv bvg etj w`vi tctZ PvBte| cÖkæKivi AwKvix tdtikZv ZLb Avil KZ DEi Rvbi Rb` cÖkæ avg Dcp Kti tdtj | tRveq`v g¶L AvPj mn cvP AvOj tPtc mv`v wenYj tPvL tgtj DEi tLwR - Avwg c`vU KvUrtv bvl, tZvgvi g¶Zv tFv`vB bvl tRveq`vi tKgb nqivb j vtM, Mv nvZ cv tftQ Avtm| j vBwj i K_v DEi w`tZ PvBtj l cvti bvl c`vU Avwg KvUvB bvb, c`vU cwi`vi Kivi Kvtj l B l mgvBbv Ww³vi nvi wgti Uvrv w`qv KvUvBtQ| j vBwj i cvtk wPr ntq`itq_vKv cj`l gvb¶l wU ZLb gv_v DPr Kti _Zt tdtj j vBwj i Pj tUtb`i Btq t`q| j vBwj Kwktq DVtj tRveq`v wPrKvi Kti l tV, Lei`vi Mvtq nvZ w`we bvl KBqv w`jvg| LvbwKi Qvl qvj, G`vnevvti RevB

KBiv tdtj tev| evtmi tnivi wU mwZ`B fq tctq hvq, nvZ mwi tq tLwktq l tV, evm_b bvg, tev`v fvB0v w`e, LvbwK gwM| tRveq`vi` cÖæZ`i g¶Z`Kv_vq cvjvq, evtmi wCÖtbi wmtU tm GKvB cto itqtQ, evtmi mKvtj i VÉv Avtjv, Mvtqi l ci Kvco tUtb ZvovZwmo bvtg| tbtg tKvttbv wPŠ- Ki tZ nq bvl, j vBwj i KvttQ wMtgB DVte, Zvici t`Lv hvte Kx nq| KwM¶Ri nKvi Avil evtmi `vjvj cÖq cÖZ hvixi Mvtq Mvtq tj tM itqtQ| Kvil Kvil nvZ e`vM atil UvbUvb Pj tQ| tRveq`v Pviw`tK t`tL fvtv teve U`w wbtv| t`vtqj PZj chS-wi· v ev wgvbev m eumgq j wMtg w`te| ZLb nqtZv j vBwj tK cvl qv hvte bvl Avil AvtMB tctQvttv DvPr wQj | Aek` Nvgtg covi Kvity me wCÖtq tMjt l GKw`tK fij ntjv| t`cæj vBwj tK t`tL tdtj vq AvcvZZ hvl qvi Rb` tWiv wK Kti tdtj tZ tctitQ| teveU`w i WBFvi tRveq`vi cv t`tK gv_v chS-t`tL| eK tctUi l ci tPvL GKUv temk mgq ivtL| jvj ev¶tRi l ci tMj wC kwoi Ae`vb t`tL tbq tRveq`v| tCv tKvgiti tLv j Ask kwo tUtb XvKtZ tPov Kti | WBFviti tPvL ZLb wRe ntq kixi PvtU, gvb¶l_wj tKgb KBiv e¶Rv tdtjvq, Ntii gvBqv gvb¶l i mvt_ AvgtMv Zdvr nvi wgt_j v tPvL tgbj vB e¶R ! fwi wbkym tdtj tRveq`v etj, hvtevb evB ? l V& GKk Kwo Uvkv j wMtevl tRveq`v`Z l tV| gtb gtb etj, ZBtZvKwi wkt, Nti tZvi gv tevBb bvl| Zte g¶L wKQy etj bvl, eis g¶Li l ci kwoi AvPj AvOj mn tPtc atil iv`wi w`tK ZvKvq|

tRveq`vi fiv`i fvtj v| tKvttbv Kg evowZ Svgtj v QvovB t`vtqj PZti i mvgtb Gtm cto| tKvgiti wMtU`jvcvKvttv Uvkv t`tK tevei fivov wgvUtg tPbv QvDvbi w`tK ZvKvq| QvDvbi wfZi tKvttbv gvb¶l ev wKQB t`Lv hvq bvl Zeyl tRveq`v Lvk ntq`Z Aw`i cv Pwjt qv QvBvttZ Avtm| QvDvbi wCÖt b tnv vb w`tq j vBwj etm AvtQ, tPvL eÜ, Zvi mvgtb KtqKcvjv-K¶tj i l ci tKvKvttbv Ku_v| hZ`i mæe kã bvl Kti tRveq`v j vBwj i cvtk etm| j vBwj tmB emvi cÖZwlvqvg tPvL tLvjt | tRveq`vtK t`tL Zvi tPvtLi Kwš-Zvi R¶j l tV, Zvg ! tLvqve bvl tZv ! tRveq`v j vBwj tK Rvotq atil, j vBwj l | ZLb Avil tRveq`v wbtRtK wqš¶Y ivLtZ cvti bvl nvDgvD Kti tK` l tV| j vBwj ZvtK Kw`tZ t`q| e¶K tPtc atil Kw`tZ t`q, tKvttbv wKQy Rvb¶Z Pvg bvl Rvbi AvtQB ev wK? GKmgq tRveq`vB kvš-ntq etj, e¶Bb, GKlvb di R Kvgti RbB` Gntbv evBPv AwQ| j vBwj di R KvttRi tLwR tbq bvl,`iay Zvwktq_vtK| KZw`b cti t`L tV| tRveq`v etj, Pj wKQy LvB| tZvi kixj Wv evtjv ? j vBwj Ab`w`tK wcti eo wtkym tdtj etj, wZbgym aBiv e`, e`vi vq bvl, nvi wgti ev`Pv cq`v nevi Pvg e¶Sevi j wMv bvl tVutUi tKvty

ivZ tRveq`vi Ng Avtm bv, bwmg lmgvb bv Wkktj l Zvi gv_vq kixti Av`i Kti w`tZ nq, Nti tgstZ ev ev_i`tg ewg Kitj wbtRB cwi`vi Kti tbq| GB Nti Z`vWktZ Ab` Kvi l nZ Zvi Lp AcO`| bwmg lmgvb wfwWI t`tL t`tL hZfite tLj tZ Pvg, mei Kg fiteB tRveq`v ZvtK Avb` w`tq Ljk| bwmg lmgvtbi exh`Mjt tLtl tPvL tVutU Ljki five ati ivtL| tmvntMi wswK ivYx bwmg lmgvtbi mKj Atzi B`Qvc0 tLj bv ntq DVtZ tcti ab`|

AtbK ivZ ntj l GKw`b bwmg lmgvb wcti bv| KtZw`b tZv wctiB bv| wKs`tmw`b tKb thb tRveq`vi Lp`tuoS+nq| weQvbn Nti evBti Kti l Zvi mgq KvTU bv| wgi cji tivWi GK dvtgntZ thtq av`vq, tLvtj bv| dvtgnti tj vKuU wKQfZB Lj tZ iWR bv| tRveq`v thfiteB trvK iWR Kwi tQ Ljt tQ| tRveq`v Rvbq, RxebgiY mtgm`v, GWv tdrv w`tZ Ate, hv Pvb w`tev| mvariYZ dvtgntZ tKD ivtZ`vtK bv| Lp tfti wtkl tKvtbv tWvj fwi`_vKvi K_v`vKtj ev Ab` tKvtbv`i Kvti ivtZ gvtS gvtS`vtK| tmBme ivtZ`i Rvq av`v t`qvi bgbv Zvi tPbv| tmme ivtZi Bkviv BwzZ Avj`v| tRveq`v hw`tkl chS-bwmg lmgvtbi bvg bv ejtZv Zvntj nqtZv Avi Lj tZvB bv| tRveq`v tKgb Aw`i nvtZ tdrvbi Wqvj Njvq|`BwzBRtbi bvti Nj tQl Kv tK tcj bv| bwmg lmgvtbi tgevBj wRwC wRwC, MgxY t`tK MgxY, tmB bvti tm NjvtZ cvitQ bv| dvtgnti tj vKuU wRwC bvB, Zey Mjvq mnvbfwZ wgnktq etj, wS+ KBtib bv, Awg tLuR j vWvBtZwQ| tRveq`v AevK l ckwex tPvtL ZvKvq| tj vKuU Avevi etj, Avdtb emvq hvb, Awg tgvnwS`cj`_vbvq tdrv KBiv Lei wbtZwQ| tRveq`v tKgb tNvij vWv Ae`vq emvq wcti| mKvtj evBti hvlqvi mgq bwmg lmgvb etj wQj, av`v GKlvb j vWvBwQ, hw`nvj vti wdu Kitz cwi tZv...| tRveq`v Mig Pv wctiP tXtj lmgvtbi tVutUi mvgtb ati l dz`t`q| dz`w`m bv, tZvi gfn MU| tRveq`v Zvi ci tKvRAvc Uz`tc÷ w`tq wZbevi`wZ gwmo wRe atq cwi`vi Kti tQ| jvf wK ntj v| hvi Rb` GtZvme cvK mvd nl qvi KmiZ, tm KB, tKv`vB tMj Avgvi bMi, tKvtbv wect` cotQ tm ! tRveq`vi NbNb wbtKj cto, ivtZi Lvevi nRg bv ntq Mj vi Kv tQ Rtq`vtK, PKv tXDK, eK Rjt |

dvtgnti tj vKuU K_vq wKQfj Avk`-ntj l Avevi wect`i fq ZvtK tLuPvq| cji tki Kv tQ Zvi Lei AvtQ? GB K_vi A_`tLutR, tvtS bv tRveq`v| dvtgnti tj vKuU Bev ZvtK wPbtj v tKgtb ! Ktbv ej tZv Kij vg bv? tRveq`vi

gtb tmB wPSh nq| mKvtj wctiPi Pv PvgK w`tq tkl Kti tKgb eo kym tdtj bwmg lmgvb Ni t`tK tei ntq wttqQj | tRveq`v gv_vq Kvc0 tUtB Avj`+ bvg tbqvi tPov Kti l t`tg hvq| Avj`+elw teBk`vi`jL eSte bv|`jL evivB w`tZ cvitj B Ljk nq| Avj`+hw` teBk`vi K_v`i bZv Zq Ktbv gvBqvB teBk`v nBtZv bv| tRveq`v KwB ntq etm`vtK, Avj`+ bvg gtb gL Avbv t`tK weiZ`vtK| Zvi wtkm, Zvi bvg ati WwKvWwK Kitj wec` evote %e Kgte bv| Avi l KtZv mgq cvi nq| tRveq`v emvi Nti t`qvtj Nwoi w`tK ZvKvtZ mvm cvq bv| GK mgq`i Rvq Avl qvR, tUvKv bq, GtKvti jwv | tRveq`v tctQZ tctQZ wej wKm`i Rv Ljt t`q| tRveq`v ZLb Zvi Ni Avi emvi Nti gvSLvtbi c`P`tcuPtq`wovq| bwmg lmgvb wej wKm`K cto av`v w`tq mwtq Avi l`RbtK wbtq Nti tXvtK| tRveq`vi tPvtL cvb Qwtq cotj l Zv tK t`tL| bwmg lmgvb tNjv tPvtL nvtm, Zvi tVuU tvtK hvq| Ab` tjk`w`U Nvtg wRv, GKRTbi tgvUv Nvti l ci tmvbi tPbB, KvR Kiv wntei cvAw, tPvL Xj y Xj y tVuU duK ntq wRe tewtq AvtQ| Ab`Rtbi Mvtq mjU, UvB-Gi bu wXj v, kixi l wXj v, nvtZi gvtq tgevBj, Vm Kti tmvdv cv Qwtq etm| bwmg lmgvb tPvtL nvmi wSuj K Qwtq Rwtq Rwtq K_v etj, Wwv s, `BRb nvj vi wAvBuc tgnvbt t`ukj Av`j hZoe KBiv t`l | tRveq`v c`w Avvtj tPvL gvtQ bwmg lmgvtbi Nti wcti weQvbn Vm Kti etm| bwmg lmgvb Nti tXvtK, Avgvi wswKivbxi gbUv teRvi tKjvq| tejx wej wKm gvMx wKQy KBtQ Kl t`wn, nvtMv cvQv j w`gvBiv GB ivBtZi tejvqB AvRivBtj i tgv vKvZ KivBqv t`B| tRveq`v`*Z Gtm bwmg lmgvtK Rwtq ati dvtq dvtq Kvt`, Avgvi Wi KitzwQj, GtZv ivBZ Kij`v K`v| tkvb`B gvj AvbWQ| GKnvj vq Gguc, gSj ntev ntev five ; AvtiK nvj l Bth mjU wcv`v gvMx VcvBtZ Pvg, l BWv QvtBZv| eStQvm, t`ukj wKQygvBiv t`l wej wKm`i KgytZvti tnj c Kiti j vBM`v ! tRveq`v wbtRtK`wQ`wbtq etj, AwgB cvie thgb thgb Pvg, Zvg ti ÷ bv| t`wn| bwmg lmgvb Mjv GKUz bwtq etj, tkvb, tewRe gvBiv t`, wZwi k tmKtEB gvj Ljv m| Gguc nvj vti GKUz teuk K`i Kitz Kitz Rvbv w`m, mU`vKvtj GKRB miew`K AvBwQtjv w`tclU` evbvBtZ| tRveq`v GB miew`K ktai A_`tevtS| Gguc niwmg Znb nvBtKvU` Lvevi gl Kv cvte bv| Dev bwmg lmgvb`cj` tiv`i gta` ivRct`_bvsvU Kti Vvc t`qvi fq t`LvtZ cvite| KvM`Ri tKvvtZi GK Kjvg w`tclU`ntq tMjt AvMvgx wbePtb wUwKU tctZ ntj RbtbZvtbixi gRwj tk AtbK UvKvi k`x Kitz nte| KvmR GKUz teuk i Kg wj Ljt UvKv LiP Kti l wUwKU evtNi P`j ntq DVte| evtNi tPvL wj tZi cvti | my`ieb tKb, UvKv w`tq wPwoqvlvbi itqj

te½j UvBmvi Lp Kwitq tmB evfNi tPvL DctXSKb wntmte t`qv thtZB cvti | ZLb nqtZv tbZv ej te, tgyi tMi `wZ Gtb w`tZ | A_Ⓢ Avi I UvKv PvB | Zv tRvevq`vi nvtZ msew`K kãwU GKwU tgv`ŋg A`i`ewK |

emvi Ntii tqtStZ bwmg lmgvb tZvkK weuQtq Xtj cto | Zvi nvtZcvrtq Avi kw³ bvB | tejx wej wKm c`vE m`vtEj Ltj Mv nvZ wUtcUtc bwmg lmgvb tK Ng cmoqtq wbtRt`i weQvbrq bv wdti j`Ktq tRvevq`vi gt°j tL`gZ Kiv t`tL | kwmo Ltj `iaymvqv evDR civ tRvevq`v `ß nvtZ `ß gt°tj i gv_v wbtRi eK tPtc aTi itqtQ | gt°jt`i GKrtbi nvZ tRvevq`vi tKvgi Rwoqtq ivLtj l Ab`Rtbi nvZ kixt`i `ß cvtk Stj AvtQ, tKvtbv mvov bvB | `ßRbtKB weQvbrq i`Btq c`vE cvqRvgv Ltj w`tZ w`tZ tRvevq`v etj, GtZv gvj UvbtQ th Ktbr úekj bvB | Ggwc l i`td neygšgi cvqRvgvi wbtP AvEvi l qvi bvB | Zj tctUi tgvUv fvtRi wbtP Nvg Pj tKvKvbtv gvstmi `jv | tRvevq`vi tKgb Mv wNb wNb Kti | Ggwc i cvAwe tUtb l B gvstmi `jv tXtK nvZ w`tq tPtc aTi, Avevi Qvto | neygšg GB mptLB Gi gta` bvK WvKtZ `i` Kti tQ | tVvtUi duK w`tq tgvUv wRe AtaR t`Lv hvq | tRvevq`v gvPwK tntm Gevi QvI`tbZvi AvEvi l qvi bv Ltj B l ci w`tq nvZ evj tq w`tj tbZv tPvL Ltj nvtm | tRvevq`v Avi l KtqKevi Kti AvEvi l qvi tUtb bvgvq | GKUz dtj DVtj l `wovevi gtZv Ae`v bq hšUj | tRvevq`v Mfxi Av`ti QvI`tbZvi Zj tctU, tctU, eK cvP AvOftj wej w`tq Pgy t`q | tbZvi kixi ZLb mpmwotZ Kktto l tV | GKmgq Uvb w`tq tRvevq`vtK eK i l ci tdtj evDRi wFZi nvZ tXvKvtZ tPov Kti | tVvtU nwm Gtb tRvevq`v wbtRB Af`-nvtZ evDR eK Ltj StjK cto gLi l ci | QvI`tbZwU ZLb `bcvtbi mnR mthvM m0`envi Kti | tRvevq`v GKevi neygšgi gLi l ci l bigMig `tbi Pvc t`q, wKš`gt` giv t`tni KvQ VvE`v Mi tgi wK Zdvr AvtQ | neygšg Ges QvI`tbZvi Mfxi Ng wbuoZ Kti tRvevq`v Gtm bwmg l mgvtbi KvQ tkvq | mKvtj Rvbv i c`ŋg tiv` wKgtZv covi AvtMB tejx Gtm tRvevq`vi cvtq tUvKv t`q | tRvevq`v tPvL tqtj B eStZ cvti l Vvi mgq ntq tMtQ | Nti `ßRb wFvBwC tngvrb | gL atq mKvtj B tek Kti tmR wej wKmtK t`vKvtb cvwq Mi`i gvsm fjbv, mvtRi nvj qv Avi ctivUv AvbtZ | tRvevq`v wbtR bwmg l mgvtbtK GKevi t`tL tngvrb `ßRtbi Nti hvl qvi gL wej wKmtK fvtjv Kti Pv evbtZ etj | wej wKm `wtZi duK t`tK te, wbi t0i P l ov wKc cwi cwU Kti AvPovtBv Ptj j wMtq Avqbrq Avi l GKevi wbtRtK t`tL ivb wti hvq | wFvBwC tngvrb `Rtbi KvTiv kixt`i wbtPi Astk tKvtbv Kvco bvB, wPr ntq Ngyt`Q | Mj vi wbtP, Kcvtj Nvg,

fynfyn Kti kym tdj tQ | Ntii gta` wtkvtmi e`MU, `ß wZbUv gwQ bvK gLi l ci l ovDwo Kti l g`vi`Ng Uj vtZ cvitQ bv | tRvevq`v `wU big Pv`i w`tq l`ti kixt`i tLvjv Ask tXtK d`vtbi w`uW emotq t`q | bwmg l mgvtbi cieZPwbt`R Qvov tRvevq`vi Pwnev gvI kixi t`qv Qvov Ab` wKQy KiYxq bvB | tVvU Kvgw w`tq Ntii gta` wKQvY `wotq t`tK emvi Nti hvl qvi ct` Ggwc Dtv etm | l B, l B tQwi, KqUv evfRti? tRvevq`v c0q PgtK hvq, ZeytVvtU tPvtL tXgbv nwm embtq etj, Avgvi NwotZ Knbtv KqUv evfR bv, nMj mgq Lwj hv evRvtZ PvB ZvB evfR | Ggwc gL wei w³ duUq etj, l mgvb KB, l ti WvK | tRvevq`v eK t`tK kwmo tdtj etj, bvMi Nvgv, Avdtbt`i GKUz tmev KBiv Rxb mv`R Kw? Ggwc K_v etj bv | hvb ev`i`g KBiv Avtmb, ivbtZ tZv Ntgi tPvtU wKQyw`mv Kievi cvt`b bvB | Ggwc ZLb j`ŋ` Kti Zvi Mvtq cvqRvgv bvB, Pv`ti i wbtP b`vsUv, cvtk QvI`tbZv tmEi l GK Ae`v | tRvevq`v eo GKUv tZvqvtj GwMtq t`q, cvqRvgv GnbB w`tbi Kvg bvB | Ggwc eva` tLvKvi gtZv tZvqvtj Rwoqtq ev`i`g tmti Nti XktZ XktZ etj, ZB Mvb Rvtbvm bv | tRvevq`v GwMtq wMtq bvtPi gy`tq Ggwc i wPeK aTi weQvbrq emtq wbtRi kixi tQto w`tq etj, Pv`bx bv gvajx Kvi Mvb i`btj Avdtbi w`tj i tctimvb tKvBgv hvq | Ggwc `ß nvZ w`tq tRvevq`vtK Rwoqtq aTi etj, evsjv i`tmi MvbB Mv, eK Svm bv ... | tRvevq`v tKgb GKUv tgvPo w`tq kixi Qvwoqtq wbtq GKUv cv Ztj t`q Ggwc0i tKvtj, cvP AvOftj bvtPi gy`tq cvtqi AtbK l ci t`tK mvqv mwi tq Ntii Qvqv Qvqv Avtj vi gta` D`vg ntq wRe w`tq wFv Avl qvR tZvtj - UKvm, UKvm

l ti l Avgvi i`tmi bvMi
i`tmi ml`v tbi
bM` bM` Mig ml`v kixi weQv t` l
Awn&nv Awn&nv
KuPv i`tm thšeb Avgvi D_vj cv_vj Kti
tbi j`ŋU tbi, tbi j`ŋU tbi tZvgvi tmvbi Zti |
Awn&nv Awn&nv

QvI`tbZv tmEz nVv Kti B weQvbi l ci `wotq bvtPi fwi½ Kti | tRvevq`v tmEi tbsUv kixi aTi Avevi c0g j vbB Mvq |
l ti Avgvi i`tmi bvMi i`tmi ml`v tbi |

Ggwc thb nVv Kti j ¾v tctq hvq, `j Lwem, tZvi t`wn ki tgi evj vB bvB | tmEz`wovtBv Ae`v t`tKB Ggwc0i Kufa_vao tgti etj, hvl tmvov eDi evb

PtIv wMqv, tKD t`Lte bv| tRveq`v tmEzK tQto GgucOi gl `B nvZ w`q
ati wbtRi eK tPtc ati etj, GB kixi bvMi tZvgvi, hv Ljk Ktiv| Gguc
tRveq`vi gl wltc ati etj, gvMx tZvti Lp Kitj l kwš-nte bv| nvtZi
gvVq wltc dVbf wMvitiUi c`vtKU Avi AvOvj Rj š-wMvitiU wbtq bwmg
l mgvb tXvtK ; Lwj Mv, j 1/2 civ| etj, Avgvi wcsnk ivYx nvjvq tKvfbv
teq`w KtQ wbn dvi`L fvB| l B ZB wKQy KtQom ! tRveq`v `B nvZ
eK i l ci Avovj Kti tiZL nvtm| Gguc dvi`L fvB ZvovZmo etj, bv Zvg
wK KI | Kvtj Kkb tZv fvtj vB KtQv| gvMxi im tKvg bv ! bwmg l mgvb wRe
tVuU w`q wMvitiUi tauqv eE Kti Oto etj, n KBtQb wKKB, Zq nvj v Avcab
im wKQy wbtQb bv nvj v ...| tmEz ZLb tRveq`vtK Rwoq ati etj, tKvgv
wbt, dvi`L fvBi im Uvbi bj tZv tcvZvq tMtQ, etj nv nv Kti tntm l tV|
GB nwm bwmg l mgvtbi Rb` i Kvi wQj | wMvitiUi OvB tSto tm etj,
Avevi nBtev, Ptj b dvi`L fvB, bv`wi tUwetj eim| kixqZcti i tKvfbv GK
Avmb t`tk wbePZ `mq` dvi`L l i t d Kvj v dvi`L l i t d dvi`L fvB bv`wi
tUwetj etm eK ati GKUv PKv tXDK tZvtj, M`vniUtKi ewo A`vEwmW
d`vEwmW wKQy w`evi civ ev| bwmg l mgvb Mvfm VvEv wnb GvMtq w`q
tRveq`vtK WvKtZ thtq| tej x tK WvK t`q| tej x eK i gvSLvtb AvPj Ggb
Kti tUtB Sj š-Ask tKvgti `tR`wovq, mVWsj eK`w AvPtj i `B cik t`tk
gvLq `vtK, gLi tgmZv eYi `wMl tMvj w c i tO i t d m cvDWvi Ō-Gi
Avovtj nwi t q tMtQ| Mvj fiv eo eo `wZ tei Kti nvtm| hv GKcvZv
A`vEwmW w`jrtetM j Bqv AvBue| tej x tmi Kg tntmB wQb w d w i t q i l bv
t`q, Zvi wQb l Wtb-ewtq GKevi Kti tXD tZvtj | dvi`L fvB etj, gvMx tZv
Av`Ov gvj ti | tej xi GB fVOUKl bwmg l mgvtbi `i Kvi A_ev tm `i Kvi
Kti wbtZ cvti | etj, `i` nvjvq wPbevi cvti b bvB| GB kuj x tZv l B Bsjj k
ti vtWi, wej wKm kuj xl K v `c w E i avl qv l vl qv gvj | tej x ZLb `i Rv L t j
tKej bvgvi wmo t Z cv ti t L t Q, wej wKm P t q i K v t c w P b w`q b v o t Z P v g P
Wje t q t Q Z L b | bwmg l mgvtbi Bsjj k ti w ev K v `c w E i k ä m n Ab`me K_v
Zviv i t b t d t j nvZ cv Rvgtq _gtK _vtK| tej x eo k l m t U t b `i Rvi w`tk
ZwMtq Avevi cv t d t j GKcvZv A`vEwmW wKt b Avbi Rb`| wej wKm GKmgq
wPb b v o t Z i i` Ki t j l GK`j v Kl v _j z Gguc Kvj v dvi`tLi Kvtc t d t j
fv t j v Kti t b t o t`q, Lv nviwg LvBqv gi | teBk`v L`v v B t Q o m, Gnb teBk`vi
gZ Lv| wej wKtmi mwZ`B B`Ov Ki w Q j GK w Q c g t Z t`q Kvj v dvi`tLi P t q i
K v t c | bwmg l mgvtbi K_vq Kvj v dvi`tLi tVuU wPeK tPvL wNti wErtqi nwm
t d v t U | l ZvB KI, wK th NUbv, c v j k B Z v 3/4 e e B b v t M t Q | bwmg l mgvb
c t i v U v i t c b - G v M t q w`q etj, dvi`L fvB GBRt b`B Avcbvi cvtq Pgv LvBqv

nvjvi Rxeb mv_ R Ki t Z P v B | Kvj v dvi`L bwmg l mgvtbi wctV nvZ ti t L
etj, t b l A v i g v i j m j w M t e b v, A v g v i m v B a` g t Z v K i t e v, e v K x A v j w` g v R`
bwmg l mgvb tVuU evKv nwm Sij t q etj, Avctbi gvR`nBtj B GB nviwg i
Pj tev, Lwj gtb ivBtLb 19, 24 Avi 25 b`f Ni | AvMvi Mul ew`eBj vB bv,
tMvUv kni PZgvi wbi ew`t AB KqUv Ni bi K evbvBqv Zj tQ| Kvj v dvi`L
etj, t k v t b v, t b t x l R v t b l B ew`z Z K v t M v A v C v | `t v o t s x i K v t Q me Lei
AvtQ| t j v K v j G g u c t i w`q v e w i K K v R A w g K i v B w`e | bwmg l mgvb PU Kti
tPqvi t`tk tbtg Kvj v dvi`tLi cv O t q etj, Avcab nvjvq Avgvi ag`evc |
l B wZb Nti i Rb` Avgvi e`emv nvjvq wZbtkv `Y WvDb LvBqv `Ev gvBi v
Rvgtb gl LpivBqv cotQ| tRveq`v ZLb gl fiv nwm wbtq bv`wi tUwetj i
KvtQ Gtm Gguc Kvj v dvi`tLi Kcvj gv_v wPeK Av`i Kti bwmg l mgvtbi
wctQ `wovq| Ov t b Z v t m E y R v g v K v c o M v t q P w o t q b v`wi t U w e t j t P q v i t U t b
etm etj, gvBwi, LvBkx GKlvb R t b v B t Q b, DDn l B kuj xi me h K v q`v K v b b
g t ` | bwmg l mgvb tRveq`vi w`tk L y k L y k t P v t L N v o D P z K t i Z v K v q |
tRveq`v j v R K t n t m e v`i t g i w`tk t O v t U | t m E z K v j v d v i`L t K j` j` K t i
etj, bwmg fvBi tKmUv hv tZ nq t`BtLb| gvj K`wvvi hv j vtM mvcvB Awg
w`e | bwmg l mgvb f b v g v s t m i e w U G v M t q w`q etj, Awg wKQ B P v B b v |
c w U P f v t j v B i R t b`B A v g v i n v j v i G K L v b A v ä v i | A t b t K B ü b w Q G B A v ä v i
w b q v `t v o t s x i `i e v t i S j v S i j K i Z v t Q | ew`lvb GKlvb AvLov, tnb AcKg`
bvB - b v i x w k i c v P v i w`K v g v q t d b w m w j w n t i v B b A t`j e`emv ZvgvZ l B
nvjv ew`w`Kv P v j v e v i j v M t Q | A_P me e`bvg mi Kvti i, mi Kvi x`tj i |
Kvj v dvi`L ZLb Mi`i n w C `B m w i `t Z i g t a` t d t j w P w e t q w P w e t q R v b t Z
P v q, l B w Z b N t i t Z v g v i g Z j e U v w K ? bwmg l mgvb etj, tLv`vi Kmg dvi`L
fvB, Awg nvj v l B n v i w g t M v e v o v e m o m B h` K i t Z c v i t Z w Q b v | t m E z e t j,
Zq, AvMvi Mul ew`-DVtj GB A`tj WvBj mvcvB t q bwmg fvB nte ev`kvn |
Kvj v dvi`L nvtm, ZvtZ Lvivc wKQy bvB, wbtRtMv `tj i nvtZB me wKQy
_vKtj v | bwmg ZLb GKUv di mZ cvq, wK KBtQb, `j B Avgvi nvj v ci_g
wPš`v i t b v t m E z A v g v i g t Z v `B c q m v i n v i w g i R b` t K D w K Q y K t i b v | h v t M v
eo eo `t`AvtQ ZvtMv j v B M v B - B ew`-DVtev | Avgvi GKvi j v B M v b v | t L w R
w b q v t`n w M q v K Z n v i w g g s x i `i R v q a Y P j w M v q e B t Q | ew`-Z B j v w`t Z
c v i t j w e G b v c t b Z v i j v f B b w K t e w k n B t e, t K w U U v K v i m a u w E ... | t e j x
Z L b A `v E w m t W i c v Z v K v j v d v i`t L i m v g t b t i t L n v Z w`q `B w P e t K A v`i
K t i t`q | G g u c i f v t j v j v t M | t e j x e s t Z t c t i g L i m e _j z w R t e i l c i
R t o v K t i t V t U P g y L v l q v i f w t Z G g u c O i g L i w F Z i t V t m f q v e n t Q b w j
n w m n v t m | G g u c l q v K K t i _j z t d t j, Z v i c o q e w G t m h v l q v i D c p g |

bmng lmgvb tRveq`vK tWtK tejxi gv_v KvB wPeK tCwPtq Mvtqi tRvti
_vao tgti tdjt t`q| tRveq`v QfU Avtm, tm tejxtK aite bv bmng
lmgvtbi uKtgi Rb` Atc¶lv Kite ! wej wKm tejxtK Rwoq atı ivbNti
wbq hvq| tRveq`v wbtRi Kvctoi AvPj w`tq GgucDi Nvtg tFRv gL gvQdq
t`q, Zvi tPvL jvj, XKXK Kti GK Mvww cwlb tLdq tdjt | tmEz gPwK tntm
etj, bmng fvB, dvi`L fvBti tKl iv wgvktbv kieZ t`b, Qvcti MÜ gvBiv
cuel embv Qovte| Kujv dvi`L Mig tPvtL tmEzi w`tK ZvKvq| GBme Mig
VvEv tPvtLi fvlv tmEz t_vovB tKqvi Kti | etj, gvMx tPv`vBtZ AvBmv Ggjb
dwobw bv Kiti nq bv| GgucwMwi djvev msmt` Avi wbtRi GjvKvq, t`Ltev
tKgb tZvgi gti v | bmng lmgvtbi Ašt Lpk tZ fti hvq, GBtZv`i Kvi |
gtL tmEzK agK t`q, Zvg nvj vq GtZv K_v dlvBtZtQv K`v| dvi`L fvB
eqtm tZvgi eo, Gguc gvbl | tmEz thb bmng lmgvtbi agK etS bvB,
A_ev etSB mthvMi e`envi Kti tbq| u Gguc, tPv`bv msmt` eBmv Dgv
gj Mxi jvnv wSgvq, Avi evBti Avmtj Av`vti j vBMv Ki Ki Kti | tRveq`v
ZLb bmng lmgvtbi Kvbtı KvQ gL Gtb etj, `pj bvMv` lB mvsew`tki
Avmvi K_v| AvgvtMv lci wıtcvU`evbve, gtb AvtQ tZv ? bmng lmgvb Gguc
Ges QvıtbZvi w`tK Zwktdq etj, n n gtb AvtQ, mveavtb K_v KBue, tedum
K_v KBtQvmtZv buj fvB½v nrtZ aivB w`e| tRveq`v GZ eo uguk tZl
nvtm, Amvavi Y tQbvj nvm| Gguc GB nvm t`tL, Zvi fvtdj v j vtM| mvsew`K
kaiUi Zxi Zvi Kvbt Ges etK weta AvtQ| etj, Zvg KvQ Avm, gtb Kó
ivBtLv bv| Avng Avevi Avme, etj cvAwei ctKU t`tK gvbe`wM tei Kti
KtqKuv cuPtıkv UvKvi tlvU tRveq`vi evBtRi wFZi tVtm t`q| ZvB gtZv
tLj vaj v Kti tmEz GKtRvov cuPtıkv UvKvi tlvU tRveq`vi t`bi futR`R
w`tqQj | Gme UvKv Zvi tmevi gRvi bq, wJctn| gRvi ev gpbvdv ctıe ev
Av`vq Kti wte bmng lmgvb |

cwi`vi kwio cti tmtr`tR mvsew`tki Rb` `Zvi nrtZ Avt`k Kti bmng
lmgvb tRveq`vK wFZti cwtdq t`q| tmEz Mjv fvwi Kti etj, PZgvi wlv
wıtcvU`fi i wK Kvg nBtjv LvBKvMvi lci wıtcvU`evbve? bmng lmgvb
`MtZwı³ gtZv etj, mvsew`K nvj vq GKevi wctQ j vMtdj Avi Qvob bvB,
KEw`b nvj v Sj vSaj Ki ZvtQ| tktı Avi bv KBtZ mvrn cvBj vg bv| wK Rvob
tj BLv mewKQyj Bqv Uvb gti | Zq, Avgvi e`emv Avi wFvAvBuc Kv÷gvi j Bqv
tKvbtv wKQy tj Ltj fyo bvgvB tdj vtev| tmB Swi AvtMB gvBiv j BwQ|
kixqZctıi tKvbtv GK Avmtb wbePZ Gguc Kvj v dvi`L gtLi lci gvMti e
lqt³i Qvqv tj tP`xNRjm tdjt | Mig Pv GK PgtK tkl Kti Dtv cto

tmEz| bmng lmgvb Avevi etj, Avgvi tRveq`vıi wbcv wPŠw KBtıb bv|
LvBKx Avgvi gvtqi tPtq| wckjmx j vtM| Ljb nBqv hvBtev ZeyAvgvi ¶wz nq
Ggb wKQy lıi Revb w`qv evBi nBtev bv, GBWv Avng Kmg LvBqv KBtZ cwi |

tRveq`v Ab` Ni t`tK bmng lmgvtbi K_v tkvbt| Zvi etK fti hvq
Avbt`| mwZ`B tKvbtv wıtcvU`fi hv` Avtm tm GKwU K_vl ejte bv|
evcfvBi_b lmgvBbv teıK Qvov tKvg wKtm| ivbNti tejx wej wKm wK Kti
Zvi Z`vıwKi Rb` Gtm AveK nq| GKRB Avti KRbtK Rwoq atı weRweR
Kti Kuv tQ| tPvtLi cwlb bvtKi cwbi mvt` gti Li jvj v Rwoq GKvKvi |
tRveq`v etm l`ıi gv_vq wctV nvZ ivtL| wej wKm ZLb d`vm d`vm Kti etj,
GB Gguc nvi vxi vB AvgvtMv Ni fvOtdQ| teevK wKQyKvBiv wbtQ, Avgvi tQvWv
eBwv Ljb nBqv tMtQ| tRveq`v Kuv`pwe t`tK Avtmvb wKB wKŠ`tmB`w`ıbi
K_v tm Rvtb| Zvi tPvtLi axti axti jvj iO Ges Migcwlb Rtg |

wZb |

%ekvL grtmi tkl, AvKvtk tqtNi wPgwU chs-bvB, Lv Lv tivt`i ci f`vcmv
 _guU gwU Dtv Gtm ivtZi Ntgi evtivUv emRtq t`q | wej wKm tejx gvajx
 cvcox Ges wej wKtmi tQvU tevB mvtj nv KZiKg Mí Kti ivZ cvi KitZ
 Pvg | grtS grtS KvI Z`v GtjI Ktqtj i wWwWU eg`dUv Kti Onmbd gkv0
 ivgKvgo emtq B`QvgtZv i³ Ptl wbtZ Zrci nq | gkvi Rb` Gme _guU
 tKvrbv mgm`v bq eis AvkxeP | Ktqtj i lci fimv Kti Gme w`b tKD
 gkwi UvzvZ Pvg bv | Bswj k tivtWi tejx wej wKtmi AwfÁZv etj, _grtU
 gt`j Avtm Kg | t`kx gt`i tdkv AíZB aji tewk | Og`vrbRvi0 fvbiv
 wbtRt`i Ntji weQvrvq Dcp ntq cto _vtK, gv_vi lci d`vb tNvti |
 wFwmAvi -G wv`x Qwe Ptz | ev`v gvMx nvZ cv wUtc t`q, _grtUi wfZi Zvt`i
 Z`viwKI Ktg hvq | gvajx, cvcox GKRB Kti nvd gvZvj tctqQj, wej wKm
 tejx tKvrbv gt`j cvqvb, A_ev Zviv gt`j Uvbvi KjvtKSkj t`tK wbtRt`i
 weiZ titLtQ | Mwj i tgrto GK tQvKiv tejxtK wRtAm KtiwQj, ZB Mvb
 Rvrbvm - nvl qv nvl qv, l nvl qv | wej wKm nvl qv tKvigi fwmntq etjwQj,
 Awg RwbMv bvMi, Lwj Mvbi Rb` 25UvKv, Mvbi mvt_ bvP PvBtj cÁvk,
 Avi Avgvi Kvgti Rb` 100 UvKv | tKvrbv `vgv`mg bvB, cijv UvKv G`vWfvY
 nvZ w`tZ nBte, KI i wR bv gjv` bvB ? tQvKiv tejx Ges wej wKtmi w`tK
 tKgb Kti ZwkTq wcp Kti _Zvtdtj | ZLb tKej mUv | gt`j mgvMg Kg
 ntj | Bswj k tivtWi tqtqv mvrM³4v Kti Ab`w`tbi gtZv Mwj i tgrto
 tgrto, eviv`vq hI ZT `j teta nvmVvEvq gk_j | tKD tKD gt`j t`i Nti
 tbqvi AvtM evBtiB Ab` m/zxmv_xt`i wbtq im-iwmKZv KitQ | lB tQvKivi
 lBfite _Zvtdj vrbv t`tL tdtj Rvrvb m`vrb | Rvrvb Lvj v cvtkB `wvrbv
 wQj | Zvi gtb ntqtQ tQvKiv Zvi MvtqB _ZvUwUvtqtQ | tKvgti AvPj _tR `B
 nvZ gv/ Kti GwMtg Avtm, lB ZB tKvrbv tbi beve mwj gwí AvBtQvm, tmvbv
 KvBUv gtn cbiv w`e, lrbKxi ev`Pv Q`vc wQUvm, tZvi gv tevBtbi Q`vc wQUv Mv
 hv | Rvrvb Lvj vi Mj vi Avl qvR Ab` tqtqivl axti axti Gw`tK gRv t`Lvi
 Rb` GwMtg Avtm | Ggb gRv GLvrb wej bq, cÁZw`b nq | KZ nuUv
 gt`j t`i Og`vrbRvi fvb0 Po_vao tgti fwmntq t`q | Rvrvb Lvj v ev g`vrbRvi
 fvb tKDB teqv`we mn` Kitz cvi bv | hvBtwnK, tQvKiv Ae`v eStZ tcti
 `Z tntU bevecj tivtW thtq ltv | tejx wej wKm Gici Avi tKvrbv gt`j
 tRvUevi tPov Ktiw | GB _grtU kixi KPjvKPij Avi fvtjv jwMq bv |
 wej wKtmi gbUv lvi v | nVr Kti Zvi gv fvbtevtbi Rb` gbUv uu Kti

DvtQ | KZw`b ntq tMj ! wtkl hLb tQvU tevB mvtj nv tKgb Kti GLvrb
 Gtm lvi ci nvnvKivUv evto | `ekvtLi w`btktl `R0`i _guU Vmv ivtZi
 AUKvi etKi tLvoztj tmwtq Pvc t`q | tKvrbv duKtdvKi w`tq Avkw`SK
 evZvtmi nvév Svclv Gtj gtb nq, Avnv, eo PK tQvUv Ptki Mg t`tZ Bwi
 t`tZi evZm eyS nvj tui k³ gwUtz tMvEv tLtg kni i AtPbv AUMwj tZ
 XtK c_ nwi tq tdtj tQ | tejx-wej wKmi v tmi Kg AvPgKv evZvtmi tQvq tctq
 A_ev tmB evZvtmi Avkvq grtS grtS Z`v t`j β nq, Z`v Avevi fvt0, gkv
 ZLb cÁvb μxovbK | wej wKtmi Z`v tQvUv i aygkvi útj i Kvi tYB bq, Ggb
 új cÁZw`bB cÁZivtZB KtZv wwtQ | Z`v tQvUv `tcb`tlvqve, e` tLqvtei
 av`vq eK Kufc, Ng cvjvq, Pti c`v duK w`tq evBti i AUKvi t`tL Vni
 Kivi tPov Kti ivZ Avl KZ mgq aji Stj _vKte tPvtLi lci Bswj k
 tivtWi AvKvtki lci, DVvb, eviv`v, wmo Ges Ntji kb`Zvi wfZi ! tejx
 Nvgtg cotj B bvK WwKtQ, cvcox i aß mqvq eK chs-Ztj i t`q ev Nvgtg,
 tmB mvql cvtqi lci bvB | D`vg fwi GKUv cv mvtj nvi tctui GKUv wbtP
 tdtj titLtQ | nqtZv ftq cv tvtj mwi t`q t`qvi mvrn cvt`Q bv | mU`vq hLb
 cvcox Zvi GKgví Kv`gvi wbtq wbtRi weQvrvq tkvq ZLb mvtj nv Ntji gta`
 wQj | cvcox evBti thtZ ejtj l hvq bv | ZLb cvcox nvZ tUtb Ni t`tK
 mvtj nvtK tei Kti w`tqQj | mvtj nv Rvrb gvMxi Mvtq KZ kw³ | cv tvtj
 mwi t`q w`tZ tMj nqtZv GB ivtZB Ni t`tK tei Kti t`te | wtkl Kti hLb
 wej wKm cvcoxK wKB KitQvm etj mg_0 KtiwQj | gvajxi tPvtL Ng bvB |
 KvI mvov tctj B tKvrbv GKUv evrvb Kti Mí Rwtq Zj tZ Pvg | Zvi Ng
 nq bv, Ntgi l l`v tLtj tPvtLi cvZv fwi ntq Stj _vtK, tPvtLi wfZi, etKi
 wfZi cijv mRvM | Zey l l`tai _tY KLt`v Ng Avtm l, AvR tm l l`v Lvqvb |
 mvi w`b GKRB gví gt`j tK i BtqQj, Zvl tmB gt`j i Avmj Kvgti gti v`
 wQj bv | ejj, `B Lvb bvP Mvb i Bbv hve | gvajx tVtU l tPvtL KvgtfRv nvm
 Swj t`q etj wQj, tZvgvi Ntji wFwmAvi bvB, wUwe w`qvB tZv Avmj gvajxti ... |
 gt`j gvajxtK _wgtq etK Rwtq aji, Zvg Avgvi Avmj gvajx, lB gwMti
 tZv aievi cwí bv | gvajx ZLb Kcu Mte`nrvn Kti tntm ltv, Wwijs, gvB
 jvf, Kb Mvb i btZ Pv | gt`j Wwijs gvB jvf GB KvgK ktai i tm GKtkv
 UvKvi tlvU _tR w`tq etj, Wwijs GKLvb evsv m0 Mvl tmvbv | gvajx
 GKmgq GK g`vrbRvti i ev`v gvMx wQj, ZLb tmB g`vrbRvi Kvg g`wb ZvtK
 wKQy wKQy Bsti wR P`K ká wkwL`tqQj | wFRv tVtU, Rvrbv D`Pvi tY gvB jvf
 etj Wwktj B bwk lB g`vrbRvti i Btq Lvov ntq thZ | gvajx t`tLtQ, GBme
 ktai Mvtq Kvgti hv`ygvLvtbv | wí·vl qvj v t`tK e`emvq ev QvÍ mevB tKgb
 Xtj cto | gvajx Mvbi evrvb Kti, gvB jvf, Zvg weQvrvq Avivg KBi v em,

AvB j v f BD, I gvB j v--f

Avgvi kixi KuPv i tm D_vj cvZvj Kti
tZvgvi thšeb iO i tm KZj Kij tgvti

tej v tMjt Qvqv bvtg e f K Rtg cwlb
nwm g f L fvjt vevmv e f S t b l ~ v g x
Avgvi e f Ki M f xi cvnvo i tm Vmvv e D
GLb tZvgvi Avmj mgq t P t U c f U Lvl |

AvB j v f BD, I gvB j v f |

agi nBqv Avm Zvg gaj KuLi Nti
Avgvi kixi i tm Vmvv m f Li t b Š K v q P to |

gvajx Avi Mvb tkI Ki t Z cvti bv, wOZxq Mvb Mvl qvi mgqI nq bv, Gi gta
nvtZi wZbt kv cAvk wgvj t tKi" wMjt B g f j wbtmvo | cti gvg f K tWtK
teum g f j tK i v ~ v a m i t q t q v n q | tZv gvajxi kixi tKv t b v K w Š B R t g n b |
Wv ~ v t i i w b t R g v b K ti t m t b k v l K ti b v, N g Z v i b v M v t j i e v B t i B t t K
h v q | A v i G B m e w t k a i v Z R v M v g n f Z g v a j x i M o g G t m n w R i n q, g v a j x i
B " O v K ti w Z b t e v Z j t K i " G K m t 1/2 w M j t M o t g i e v t c i b v g f v j t q t q |
gvajx Zv Kti bv | t P v t L i t K v t Y M i g G K U K i v c w b a t i t i t L g v, e w o A b
m e v B t K K L t b v K L t b v m v g t b n w R i K ti | t K v t b v t L K o A b t k v P b v t t K
b q, K w d q Z I Z j e K ti b v | t K b K i t e, g v g v M x l t Z v t e B K v, w e b v c q m v i
t e B k v | e r c K E v i e v P v K _ v q K _ v q n v Z P v j v q, Z w o U v t b, R y v w c U v q, _ v j
f v Z L v e v i b v c v B t j e D Q v l q v j g v B q v i w c t V Q v B w b o w b f v t O | g v g l d B U v
K B t Z c v t i b v, w K t m i G t Z v v c w b, ~ B c q m v i g j v b v B e D V v O v B t Z A v t m,
K v B U v A v g M v t O S j v B i v L e | g v a j x c q m v i w e m b g t q c w i k t y K ti, D e v w m a v
K i t Z P v B t j t m v R v n v t Z n w i t K b a m i t q w t Z t m c v t i | g v t b R v t i i c j v t b v
e v v g v M x w t m t e Z v i K i G L t b v A j v v | g v g j v Z v i K _ v t k v t b | b v i b t j B
w K, Z v i w e Q v b v i w b t P R s a i v P v c w Z A v t Q | t Z g b t L t j t m v R v G K t K v c,
c j j k t R j d w m n w e R w e w P S v K i v i m f h v M Z v i b v | g v a j x R t o i g v t U
m R v M t t K B i v Z c v i K i t Z P v q | w e j w K t m i t e v b m v t j n v t K g v a j x c O
K t i w b | d w R j g v B q v, G B U K z e q t m B c v B K v S b v | t Z v i G t n t b A v m v i K x K v g
w Q j ? t Z v t i G t n t b A v i K i v e i t K D b v B, t P v e v i A t b t K B A v t Q | c v c o x i

e R c w i P v t c m v t j n v i k i x i P v P v n t q t M t j I t m w K O y e j t e b v | t O w i B " O v
K B i v, R v B b v i B b v B b u U c i v o v q X j K t Q | b q e Q i e q m ! K w P e q m ! _ v g t Z v i
K w P e q m, g v M x G n b B w t b K w o L v b g i n R g K i e v i c v i t e, K v i e v t i
j v M v B t | K v i e v t i t Z v j w M t e B | t e j x G K e v i t v Z v j v t t K w b t P t b t g t W t b i
I c i e t m t c " O v e t m t i G t m i t q t Q | g v a j x R v t b t e j x N g v i q u b, e t j, w K O y
t L w j ? t e j x c v k w d t i t k v q, K _ v e t j b v | g v a j x l A v i K _ v e r o v q b v | e i s
t m w b t R t K w b t q B m g q K v U v t Z P v q | w e j w K m n v v r D t v e t m, k b t P v t L c v M j
c v M j Z v K v q | i v t Z i G L b t K v b g n Z t K R v t b | g v a j x w P r n t q i t q t L v j v
t P v t L Z w K t q A v t Q | w e j w K m m v t j n v i w t K Z v K v q | g v _ v q k i x t i n v Z e v j t q
c v c o x i c v k i x i t t K b w g t q t q | t e j x t d v m K t i x N R j m t d t j | t b v b v a i v
t q v t j i G B N t i P v i R b f v o v t k v a K t i _ v t K | m e v B w g t j m g v b 100 U v K v
K t i g v t b R v i t K t q | A t b K N t i B c w P O q R b K t i _ v t K | R v b v j v q t j n v i
w K K b v B, P t U i c P A v t Q | t e j x, w e j w K m, g v a j x G e s c v c o x i w e Q v b v i I c t i
Q v t i w b t P i k b Z v q w o e u a v | t m B w o t Z P t U i U K i v c P g t Z v S w j t q
t q v i e e v A v t Q | P v i R t b i N t i w Z b L E P t U i c P w t q A v j v v K i v i H w Q K
e e v | t g t S t Z t Z v k K c w U K u v t j c w t q w e Q v b v c v Z v | g t j t i A v c w E b v
_ v K t j P t U i A v e n x b A e v q c v k v c w k e e m v P t j | A t b K m g q g t j t i B
j v f, w e t b c q m v q A b g v M x i b v P M v b g v q K v t g t K j x t t L d w Z w b t Z c v t i |
g t j t i A v t k w b t R t c t q B l i v c P t U t b t q | b v n t j D b t P B _ v t K |
c t j t v L m v t b v b v a i v N t i i R b c o Z w b P v i t k v W v K v f v o v Y t j I t c " O v e
c v q L v b v i R b M Y t k S P v M v t i t h t Z n q, t M v m j l m i t Z n q e v B t i | B s w j k
t i v t W i l q m v i c w b l t i K v t i v B N i c h S t c t q b v | w e j w K m D t v e t m, Z v i
Z j t c t U P v c _ v K t j I t m D t v w o v t Z c v i t e b v, k i x i K u c t Q | g v a j x e t j,
I t i t d i Z c v W v B t Z c v i e v ? w e j w K m D E i t q b v, e v Z v i K v t b G B K _ v i
m e v Y A c f Q v q b v | g v a j x A v e v i e t j, g v t b R v i A v d R v j L v b w K S K t Z v g v i
t e v B b t i N j v B u d i v B t L t Q | w e j w K m g f L i w F Z i n v Z w t q w Z t t L, Z v i m e
w Z B A U U i t q t Q, g v _ v i P j l c t o w b | t K v _ v l t m i 3 t L t Z c v t " Q b v | K u c v
K u c v M j v q e t j, G n b K q l v e v t R ? g v a j x f i v x w b t k j m t O t o e t j, K q l v e v R t j
t Z v g v i w K n t e t M v ? w e j w K m g v a j x i G g b t n q v j x f i v K _ v i m v t _ A c w i w P Z
b q | w e j w K m A v e v i e t j, M Z n B v q c j j k t h K w P g v B t M v a B i v w b q v t M j, I t M v
L e i w K O y R v b ? g v a j x Z L b e t j, m v t j n v K w P b v t i, I i R b w P S v K B t i v b v |
c j j t k i f v l g t Z A c o B e q t g t q t i t R v i K t i c w Z Z v j t q i e e m v q e e n v i
K i v n w Q j | t M v c b m f l L e i t c t q Z v i v K v w c w E t t K w Z w i k R b b v e v j K
t g t q t K D x v i K t i w b t q t M t Q | Z v i v G L b t K v _ v q ? w e j w K m t c o t t L u Q j Z v i
m v g t b i w U w Z L t m t M t Q, t K v t b v i 3 t m L v b t t K S i t Q b v, w K S Z v i k i x t i

evev GB kvj x tZv m"Pr KgtiW| I tZvgvi tcvl gvbte bv Lvj v| tm ivtZ
j wj Zv tKvfbv Kv=gvi bv emtj I GK ivKvZ bvgvRI wbtRi Nti Av`vq
KitZ cvtib| gvrBv m`fwb ZvK mviivZ wbtP DcPvfbv tWtbi cvtk tKwU
tKwU gkvi wfZi emtq ti tLwQj | Avi j wj Zvi favqrgvQv Nti AvMi emZi
tavqv Avi tgvgti big AvtjvZ Ab` `BRb tqtqK tbZv`i tmevq wbtqvM
KtiwQj | cti j wj Zvi m/zxmv_xiv etj tQ, evEz Lvb th Lp KBiv eym/zvq
fvmvq t`q bvB GB tZvi fM` | j wj Zv Zvi fM` wbtq Kvi l mvf_B K_v ej tZ
hvqwb| tm-ivtZ tWtbi cvtk etm gtb gtb me bvgvR t`vl qv ctotQ, gvtqi
KvQ t`tK tkvfv kte K`tii K_v tftetQ, gv GB ivtZi tmvqve Avi dnrj tZi
K_v KZeviB tZv i wbtq tQ| gmvRt`i Bgvgti KvQ tmcvri t`tK Avgcvov
chS-cotZ wktLwQj | GMviUv miv wQj gL` | t`vl qv `i` wqz tZv tKD
tek`v nta tMjB fjt hvq bv| j wj Zv AUkvti wfZi AvMiemZi e`tj
`MtU`bvK kixi Wjqtq Zvi cvtqv wkv`v gtb gtb SijvB Kti wbtq tQ|
I ci Zj vi evi`v t`tK gvrBv Lvj vi Vv Vv nvm evRLwB Mjv wKQB j wj ZvK
wei³ KitZ cvtib| dntK dntK j wj Zv gvli K_vl i`tbtQ, m`fwi Mjv
Qmctq gvli big K_v j wj Zvi Kvfb wKB GtmtQ| kte K`tii K_v .. dvZi
Ng Gtm tPvLi cvZv eJRtq tdtj , Avei `B nvtZi Dmwv w`ta tPvL Wtj
Kuc emZi tavqv bvtK tPvL wbtq i`btQ, tQvUv fiv Avj x bvgvRi cmltZ
Ngtq ctotQ| dvZi Avev Gkvi bvgvR tkI Kti wdti bvB, gmvRt`B tm
bdj Gev`Z tkI Kti wdti| dvZi dvZi.. m`fwi nvm, gkv, gvZvtj i
wPrKvi, wLw`-tLDi Ges bmo fjo Dv Avm MtUi wfZi Kv tctZ j wj Zv
wKB i`btZ tctq tQ, dvZi, Awg wKSK tmtnwi LvBv GKevtiB i`tev| GB
ivBtZ Avi wKQy Lvtev bv| dvZi gL`i AvVv AvVv fve Kmltq etj, Avgvti
WwBtKv, tctUi te`bv fvtj v nBqv tMtQ| dvZi gv big tnem kte K`tii K_v
i`i` Kivi gntZ`NgS-tQ tji gv_vq wctv nvZ Wtj t`q| nvRvi gvtni tmiv
gvm, nvRvi nvRvi ivBtZi Gev`Zi PvBtZ GB ivBtZi Gev`Z tQvqve temk|
GKevi GK ebx BmivBij GK nvRvi gvm aBiv tRnv` Pvj vBqv hvq, GKevti
Rb`l _vtg bvB| Qpnb Avj w`| bex Kixg (mt) GB K_v i`tb, Zvi DbZiv
GB K_v i`Bbv Avtdtmw Kti, Avnti KtZv tbnK nBtj v l B gvbyUvi | ZLb
Avj wZvj v l w bwhj KBiv cvvq| kte K`iB nBtj v GK nvRvi gvtni tPq
tmiv| GB ivBtZi tQvqve nvRvi ivBtZi tPq temk| Avj nv` wj w`| dvZi Ng
Zej AvVv nta tPvLi cvZv AvUtK ati | wKŠ` dvZiNgvte bv, evi ivKvZ bdj
bvgvR Av`vq bv Kti NgvZ cvite bv| gvq Zq Kx nBwQtj v| dvZi Xj yXj y
tPvL gL`i l ci Kuci w` Avtj v| gv etj , Avgvi AtZv wK gtb AvtQ| tZvi
bvbi KvQ_b hv tkvfv, Avj w` Avev`ti Zvg te`bime KBtj v| Avj wZvj v

gvbtli ZK`xi Kvi Kx nte meB kteeivtZ dqmvjv KBiv tdjvq| kte
K`tii ivBtZ tmB dqmvjv tdtikZv`i KvQ tmcv`Kti | j wj Zv wbtRi
ARvtSB tVtUi wbtP evKv nvm j UtK t`q| MZeQi tdtikZvB GB ZK`xi
wbqv `wbqvB bvgvQj , AvgvMv Kij MvtQi tgvUv Wvtj eBmv Avgvi GB jvbZ
wK KBiv tMtQ| Kb t`vl Awg KivQvgti, Kb t`vl.....| dvZi l i`td
j wj Zvi jvj `B tPvL fti cwbi aviv bvtg| j wj Zv bvgtZ t`q, tgvQ bv, GB
cwbi l gnv dhj tZi K_v tm Rvfb| K`tii ivtZ tdtikZviv `wbqv tbtg
Gev`Z e`wMtz gk_j gvbtli tndvRZ Kti, ZLb Gev`ZKvix gvbtli w`j
LjktZ fti l tV, Ljki wPy wntmteB tPvL w`ta cwbi Movq| Avi Zv`i w`j
Avj w`i ingtZ fti hvq| GB mgq Avj wZvj v me t`vl qv Kej Kti tbb|
j wj Zv tKvfbv cU`Bv ingtZi `ievti tck Kti bv| l B ingtZi `ievti tZv
MZeQitl Zvi AvtMi eQil KZ wKQy AvKj Kvbtq tck KtiwQj | cwZvj q
tZv KLtBv cU`Bv Kiv nqwb| GK mgq Kv`cvi gv_v l ci AvKvki w`tK
j wj Zv ZvKvq, AvKvki cU`S-hZUv cvti t`tL, evBti Kij t`tK tCu fti
cwbi tLta tba tmnwi wntmte| tivRv tm Qvte bv| `iKvi ntj tivRv wbtqB
Kv=gvti tL`gZ Kite| mvZvK tivRv fiv m`e bq| Bsvj k tivtWi GB
emv`v`i AtbtKB tMctb ev cKvkt` tivRv ivtL| tivRv ti tL Nb Nb i Kb
_Zv wOUvq| w`bi tejvq Kv=gvi Gtj tKvfbv iKtg e`emv Kti tba|
tivRvi t`vnbv w`tZ mnm cvq bv| tek`vi tivRv ivLvi Leti th nvm gmKivi
tXD l tV Zvi tPq tPtc hvl qvB fvj | Zte tivRvi gvtni w`bi tejv Kv=gvi
ZZ Avtm bv| tek`vovq tivRv ivLv tnvK bv tnvK, BdZwi Pjt cv`tg|
wcvRy nvjg, wbnwi, i`fAvdRv kieZ, eJfjv, mYzKveve, wLpvi Av l
KZwKQj| BdZwi i mgqUv tek Drme Drme nq| tmB dntK tKD tKD BdZwi
tkl Kti gvmie bvgvR Av`vq Kti tba| hvBtKv j wj Zv tCu fti cwbi wMj
tivRvi wqz teta tba| Zvi ci AvtMi RvMvq etm K`i ivtZi Gev`Z tkI
Kti tgvbRvtZi Rb` nvZ tZvtj | j wj Zv tek`vi GB cU`g K`tii ivZ, cU`g
tivRvi gvm, tm wK tgvbRvZ Kite ! j wj Zv wK dvZi tgvbRvZ KitZ cvite!
tPvL cwbi Uj Uj Kti, MjvtZi cwbi AvfNvZ, tKvfbv K_v gL` w`ta mti bv
Zej nvRv Kti tmB Kte tgvqwrp bvbi KvQ tkLv GKUv tgvbRvZ ueu gtb
cto hvq,

OfZvgvi ingZ KZ, mxgv Zvi bvB
AvgvtK ing Ki, l tMv cvK mvB

tdtj tQ| c0ZiU Ni t_tK tUtB wnPto mrvq mxf nxb fite tqtq` i tei Kti
f`q| weQvbn ej tZ Ku_v ewj k Pv`i gkwi KvoctPvco Rtov Kti Av_b
j vMtq f`qv nq| tKvfbv tqtq wPrKvi tPPvtgWp ev tRvi Kti Ntii `iRv ati
wUtK_vKtZ PvBtj tjvni tPBtbi ewo A_ev nwiKw÷K_wotq w`tqtQ IB
mvgv` c0Ztival mvtj nvi gj gv_v Rfo GKwaKevi tPBtbi ewo cto| tm
wKQfZB wej wKmeQ Ovov hte bv| wej wKmeQ K Ovov Kv`jwE bq, `jboqB
OvotZ ntqQj | mvtj nv thtnZicwZZv wQj bv, tm ewniVMZ, iv`wi cvtk Zvi
gZt`n tdtj ivLv nq| Gi `vq Df`Q` KwglUj bq, mvtj nv Lp ntqtQ Ab`
Kvi l nvtZ wfbœKvi tY| mdj Df`Q` Awfhvbw tkl ntZ mgq jvM bv|
cuj kI bwK AvtM t_tK GB Awfhvbi Lei RvbZ bv| Df`Qf`i mgq cuj k
Lei tctq GtmQ hvZ 0kws-k;Lj v0 eRvq_vtK| gj Z cwj k GtmQj
Df`Q` Kvi t`i tndvRtZi Rb`| XvKvi Ab` wZbw cWZZvj q Df`Qf`i mgq
Awk`kKi mvgwi K miKvii cpefmb c0Zk0Zi evnvb wQj | MzvRwj,
cUqvUwj I KgviUwj i cWZZvj q t_tK Df`Q` nIqv 0cWZZv0f`i cpefmb
ntqQj - cvK© em÷vE, tSicSvo, m`iNuU, tKvUevov Avi wKQy fW`evb
UvbevRvi Ges Bswj k tivtW cpefmbZ ntq| tmB mgq iv`wvU cWZZv`i
msL`v teo hvq| Lp `vfwek| Bswj k tivtWi m`fmb Rvnb teMg Ges eq`v
cWZZv tngv gwj bx tkvbn hvq MzvRj x cWZZvj q t_tK Avmv| hvBtbnK, Gevi
GB mkxj tkYxi Df`Q` Awfhvfb cpefmbi tKvfbv evnvb wQj bv| Zte
cAvtqZ KwglUj gZj evmbv, GjvKvi k;Lj v i`ivi c0Zk0Z wQj `ewK|
Df`Q` Awfhvbi tbZv GjvKvi mteK l qvW©Kwgbvi msvew Kf`i etj tQb,
0GB A%0wZK c0Z0vbw vKvq Avgv`i hpmgr µgvtq AmvgwRK
KvRj vtc Rvotq ctowQj | ... Kv`jwE wQj mei Kg mSjmx`i Avkt`j Ges
gv`K e`emvi tK`f`j | Gme c0Ztival Rb`B Avgiv GjvKvevix
mvsjy Zfite G Awfhvbw Pwj tqwQ|0 msvew Kf`i KvQ Z` AvtQ, bevecj
tivW, Bswj k tivWmn GB GjvKvi gvbtI i gZv miv t`tki gvbl Rvfb 1997
mvtj Kv`jwE Df`Qf`i ci mSjy, gv`K e`emv, ej k hvt`i Pwi 0j b KtZv
_Y tetotQ| `wbK AvrtKi KvMfRi c0Zte`K Avnmv gEj hLb Df`Q` Kvix
tbZv`i GKRtbi KvQ RvbZ Pvq, cw`exi metPiq mf` abx t`tkl
cWZZvj q iqtQ| GjvKvi mgnv mgvavbi Rb` cWZZvj q Df`Q` bv
cWZZvj tq k;Lj v wlvitq Avbv Ri`wi ? tbZvU msvew tKi wkv]Z K_v eStZ
cvfiwb, etj wK KbZ Pvb ? cWZZvMv e`emv evovB w`gy ? bv bv bv, I f`i
wPwKrmv, `v` cix]v, `v`Ki cwi tek wv0Z Kiv, tRvi Kti GB e`emvq
bvgtbv tiva Kiv, wbcxob eU Kiv BZ`w | ZvOvov gv`K e`emvq, mSjy tZv
cWZZviv Kti bv, wK etj b| gv`K e`emvq, mSjy t`i bv ati Amvq tqtq` i

Df`Q` Kiv wK ntjv ? Rzv tQvU ntqtQ etj cv tktU tdje ! IB nvjvi
msvew K, KvMR_b AvBtQv bv GbwRI _b, tZvgvi nvjvi Ggp `i` w`tj
PvBcv eBtj wbtRi eBbtI UvbevRviti teBPv AvBtmv, e`Qv| wevfbœbvix
msMvb, GbwRI, wef`kx GfRYx ZLb Kv`jwEi Df`Q` mgvtj vPbvq e`f
fW`evb wKQy wKQy cWZZv ZLb GBme msvew Kf`i bRti cto
hvq| Ges ASZ mBvLvfbK Zv`i vKvLvI qvi GKUv e`ev ntqQj `ewK|
Avb wdti Avmvi ci mvtj nvi K_v bv tRtB wej wKm ek dWUtq giv Kvbe`i`
Kti f`q| Zvi GB Kvbn KviY tej x Gtm wv0Z Kti | AvnZ tej x tKvfbv
RvQmv t_tK Gtm wej wKmtK Rvotq ati, me k`vl, nviwgv AvgvMv iv`vq
bvgtq w`j | wej wKm Zvi gta` tKgb Avkv wbtq RvbZ Pvq, Avgvi mvtj nv
KZvq ? tej x Mj vq giv Kvbn mj Pwotq f`q| GKmgq tej x Ges wej wKmtK
GKUv mrvh` ms`v tRvi Kti ati Bswj k tivW t_tK tUtB wnPto evBti Gtb
bevecj tivW `wo Kivfbv mv`v gvBtjvevfm tZvtj | gvBtjvevfm Mvtq bxj
i t0 Bswi wRtZ wKQyt Lv wQj | tej x wej wKm ZLtbv RvbZv bv, KLtbv Rvfbv
IB Mvwi Mvtqi bxj K_v wj | avbgwEi tKvfbv GKwU AvktqKf`a GK mBvtni
gZv_vtK tej x wej wKm Ges Avil wtkvi tQj tqtq| Kvo tmj vBi tgwkb
Pjvfbv, tj Lv cov tkLvi mvt` ivbe tkLv, Ni cwi`vi ivLv Zv`i `wqZj|
mevB K_v etj tek Kvq`v Kti | Avct`i 0Kg, Amf`i gZv K_v ej v
Pj te bv| tKf`i evBti AbgwZ Ovov hvI qv wbtIa| tej x wej wKfmi mgnv
Avil teuk| Zv`i c0q Ntii gta` AvUtK ivLv ntqtQ| eviv`v Qv` lVv
wbtIa, Kvil mvt` K_v ejvl eviY GKevi Wv`vi Gtm t`tL tM0| i`
cix]vi Rb` tmB gvBtjvevfm Kti Wv`viti j`vei Uwi tZ tbqv ntqQj | Gi
gta` `B` dvq Zv`i B`Evi wFD w`tZ ntqtQ| Avcv etj w`tqQj me K_v Ltj
ej tZ| AZ`vPvi wbh0Zb, tkl m`wE j`j Kti tbqvi K_v w`wii Z RvbvZ nte
Ges metktI GB Avktq tKf`a Gtm fvtj v_vKvi K_vl Dtj E`KtZ nte|
tej x wej wKm KvMfRi bug Rvfb bv| `BRb msvew K Kj g K`vtgiv tiKWf
Pwj tq KZ K_v RvbZ PvBtjv| c0gevi, tKf`a Avmvi GKw b cti
m]vRvKviti Zviv hZ`i cvti etj tQ, e`v Kvbe tPtc etj tQ, Kur tZ Kur tZ
etj tQ| wKs`wZv`b ci hLb GKB i Kg c0k0 DEi w`tZ nq ZLb Zviv eSt
tM0, GZv K_v wK dWvRj Z ! bevecj -Bswj k tivW XvKvi Ab`Zg cvBKwi
Lpiv e`emv tK`f`i tZv e`emvqf`i `i Kviti ev GjvKvevix e`vbtgi Kv tY
GB Df`Q` wKbv Zvi cwi`vi DEi Zv`i Rvbn bvB | KvY GjvKvi e`emvq ev
ewm`v`i AtbtKB Zv`i Kv`gvi wQj | Df`Qf`i w`b Zv`i AtbtKB
tekv`i tkl mxf UKj j`jU wbtq tM0| e`emv tK`f`a, e`i, eo knitB tZv
cWZZvj q Mfo l tV| AvovB GK i Rwi l ci c0btI wU `vj vbi 230w Ntii

gwyj Kt`i m`utKp tejx wej wKm Avi KZUKz Rvfb| wej wKm etj, LpRv
 t`tnb Mv, KqRb gwyj K wQj | AvgvMv mvt_ `ievi nBtZv g`vBvRvfi |
 GKmgq K`v`cWtZ tXvKvi QquU mi" Mwj wQj | gwyj KI wQj AfbK| Zvt`i
 gta` GKRb cFvekvj x mi Kvix KgRZPwQj | axti axti me c_ eU Kti GKwU
 Mwj tLvjv ivLv nq Ges GKRb gwyj tKi `Ltj Ptj Avtm| cwZZvj q `Lj
 KZZj; wbtq mvariY tejx wej wKm wK ej te ! tejx etj, gwyj tK tKgvq `Lj
 Kij tmB K_v Avgiv KBtZ cvie bv| tZvgv`i e`emv tKgb nZv? wej wKm
 tPvL wbtP bvgvq, tejx etj – ZvtZ Avcbvi tKvfbv Kvg AvtQ? bv, gvtb, Ni
 fiov m`v`w g`vBvRvfi t`i w`tq Pj tZv tZvgv`i? bv Pj tJ l tZv tKD mrvh`
 Kite bv| I iv etj tQ, g` MvRv wntivBtbi e`emv Pj Z? avbgwE j vrtb Ptj
 bv ? i`tbb, tKvfbv gvBqvB wntivBtbi e`emv Kti bv| e`vUvib KiZ, I iv
 Ab`nvtbl Kti l B nvtbl KiZ| tZvgv`i Kó nZv bv ? tejx wei w`3 tPtc
 ivLtZ cvti bv, gvBtb wKtmi K_v Kb? e`emv...? Avctbi Avivg nBtZv tZv?
 AvgvMv Avivtgi j vBM`v e`emvi j vBMv gwMxvov `Zwi nq bv eRtQb? tKt`i
 Avcv gPwK tntm tejx tK kvSfite K_v ej tZ etj | misew`K ZLb tejxi
 cksmv Kti etj, t`tLb Giv Ab` KvRi mthvM tctj KZ fvtjv KitZ
 cvitZv|

Avcv ZLb tKt`i tPóv Ges cKt`i K_v etj wFZti hvq misew`Kt`i
 Avc`vq`bi e`ev`i KitZ| misew`K Avi l Nwbó Mjvq RvbtZ Pvq, tZvgiv wK
 GB Rxeft Avmevi NUbv ej te ? wej wKm etj, ZvtZ wK j ve nte Kb| AvgvMv
 mevBi Kwmbx AvcbvMv Rvbl| evc fvB `vq`x teBpV w`tQ, bvBtj al`Yi ci
 evBa` nBwQ, VtMi cvj w`cBov PvKwi t`l tbi bvtg PvKwi OvovB w`qv...| Zvg
 wKfvte Avmtj ? wej wKm Gevi tPvL bvgvq, tPvtLi cwb Rtg _vKtZ cvti bv|
 Uc Uc Kti tKt`i Kvrc`U cto jvj i`tOi l ci Kvrtjv Kvrtjv A`vqx `vM
 tdtj | tejx etj, KvMtr Qvcv nBtQ cBov wbtqb| tZvgiv wK AvZkq ? n
 Avgiv AvZkq| tejx k`3 Kti DEi t`q| GKB Mótgi tZvgiv? GKB Mótgi |
 wej wKm gL Ztj etj, l wkePtii, Avwg WvgCvi | AvgvMv cwi extii K_v
 wRMvBtqb bv, KBtZ cvie bv| tZvgv`i e`emvqti metPtq Któi w`Kuv ej te
 ? tejx tK _wgtq wej wKm etj, AvgvMv Któi K_v fwi RvbtZ B`Ov Kti
 Avcbv`i | GBWv Lvivc wK| i`tbb, kixj teBpV LvB, wKs`kixj WvtZv e`vfv
 ewj l bv, Srvfviv gwU l bv| Zvi KótZv nq, K`v`b Avtm, wKs`Avgiv ZLb
 nwm, Mvb Kwi, bwp, GK t`v wZb ... nv nv nv| i`tbb, e`K Kvgp emvBtj
 LvqvBPvB aitj kixj te`bv nq wKB, wKs`Kó teuk hnb Kvg mvBiv j w`

gvBiv Pbjv hvq, Q`vc wQvq, GKlvb Uvrvl t`q bv Znb| tKb g`vBvRvi
 m`v`w gvgv `vfvqvb Giv wKQy KitZ cvti bv? cvti, Avevi cvti l bv|
 KZiKg g`v`b Avtm, ivBZ fBiv wmwj qj KBiv cqmv bv w`qvB fvBMv hvq|
 tejx wej wKtmi mvt_ thvM t`q, gtni gta` VvBmv aBiv Kq, tPvm gwMx bvBtj
 _wj Kie| thgb Lvk tZgb KBiv AZ`vPvi Pvjvq| misew`K `Rb, tejx
 wej wKm wKQY Pc _vtK| Zvt`i Mjvq cwb AvUtK K_v ati Avtm| `xNRym
 tdtj misew`K Ab` c`h`½ hvq| GLvfb tKgb j vM`tQ| tejx wej wKm evtq Kva
 bvgvq, g`L wKQy etj bv| GLvfb t`tK nvtZi KvRuvR wktL wbtRt`i e`ev`v
 Kti wbtZ cvti | tejx wej wKm K_v etj bv| tKt`i Avcv Avtm, Zvi wctQ
 `BRb tgtqi nvtZ tU`l mevi Rb` Pv wgwó w`vov GtbtQ|

misew`K Zvi c`k`ie aviv Ae`vNZ ivtL| GB e`emv tQto w`tZ KLtbn B`Ov
 Kti wB ? wej wKm tVwU emKtq nvtm| tejx etj, e`emv Qvotj l Avcbv
 AvgvMv Qvoteb bv| gvtb ? i`tbb, thB gwMx GKevi evRvfi teBk`vi LvZvq
 bvg tj LvqQ, tm AvRxeB teBk`v| me Rvbn AvtQ, teBk`v gwMxMv tKD weqv
 Kti bv| weqv nBtj l `Bw`tb j w`Sulv LvBqv Avevi evRvfi bvgtZ nq|
 tKt`i Avcv ZLb wgwó tcl`GwMtg ati, tejx wej wKtmi etj, tZvgiv l
 Lv l tevbl tejx wej wKtmi w`tK ZvKvq| `BRb `BRtbi tPvtL tPvL ti tL
 wgwó g`L t`q| misew`K g`Li wgwó tkl Kti RvbtZ Pvq, tZvgv`i l Lvfb
 MvtgEtm PvKwi Kti tQ Ggb tKD wQj ? tejx g`Li wgwó tkl Kti etj, AvtQ
 bv Zq, AfbK AvtQ| MvigtbtQ Kvg w`te KBqv Móg _b AvBbv teB`Pv w`tQ|
 Avevi MvigtbtQ Kvg KitZ KitZ c`vU evbvBqv ct_ cotQ| Avcv ZLb kvS`-
 Mjvq Z`" w`tq mrvh` Kti, ASZ kZKiv 7/8 Rb tgtq MvtgEtm| iv`v
 úKvit`i, AvB wgb fvmgub tgtq`i teukB MvtgEtm t`tK Avmv| wej wKm
 Rvbnq, j wj Zvi K_v| j wj Zvi PvPv AfbK NjvNyi Kti j wj ZvtK cj`ewi GK
 d`vKwii tZ mZv KvUvi KvR thvMvo Kti w`tqQj | PvPv w`yr Dbqb textW®
 wctq`bi PvKwi Kti | Zvi Awd`mi mnKvix wmvve wbx`tKi tPbv d`v`wi
 g`vBvRvfi gva`tg PvKwi e`ev`vUv ntqQj | `Bw`tbi gta` l fvi UvBtgi mgq
 j wj Zv awl`Z nq| Ges al`Yi K_v dvm Kitj j wj ZvtK L`tbi fq t`Lvq| Zvi
 PvPvtKI Lp Kivi fq t`Lvfbv nq| GB fq t`wLtg Avi l KtqKevi j wj ZvtK
 AZ`vPvi Kti | d`v`wi g`vBvRvi RvbtZ tcti j wj ZvtK PvKwi t`tK ei Lv`-
 Kti t`q| j wj Zvi PvPv wKQZB GB tgtqK Zvi Nti ivLte bv, Mótgl wdtitZ
 cvti bv| me Rvbnwmb nq tMtQ| j wj Zv Avevi MvtgEtm wdti l B al`Rt`i
 ati KvbnwU Kti, PvKwi wdti t`qv`i Rb`| j wj Zv PvKwi wdti cvq bv, Zte

Kv`pwe eimv`v nZ wbtRi ARtSB Kviv bv Kviv mrvth`i nvZ tctq
wMtqQj |

wej mKm tejxi Qwe mrvKvi KvMR `Bw`b Qvcv nq| Kv`pwe Dt`O`
Avfhtbi dtjv-Avc wntmte GB mrvKvi Qwe KvMR KvUz Ae`vb tiLwQj
wKbv Zvi tKvfv Z` nqtZv cvlqv mnR nte bv| wKs`IB mBvtni gta` Qwe
mrvKviti et`sjtZ tejx wej mKm bwmg lmgvbi tPvL ati| GjvKvi
cwiwPZ tbZv, QvltbZvnm bwmg lmgvb `cyj tivt` eu gvbti lmgvMtg
wfZi Avktkt`i`iRvq cLtg AvOj w`tq tUvKv t`q|`iRv eU| Zvici
wi fvj evti i evU w`tq tRvti tRvti VtK| GKRB tqtq Rvbvj vi evBE mwi tq
t`tL AvcvK wbtq Avtm| Avcv`iRv Ltj t`q| bwmg lmgvb mvj vg Rvbvq|
QvltbZv etj, KvgWw fvjv Ktib bvB|`vbxq lqvWfbZv etj, Lvglv
miKviti e`bvg QovBtZtQb| Avcv gv_v i ci Kvcv tUtb etj, Avcbv`i
K_v eStZ cviwQ bv| QvltbZv nvtZi bL LvtZ LvtZ etj, eSteb| tbZv
ZLb eyStq t`q, Bsvj k tivtWi NUBvi mvt_ miKviti m`uK`bvB| GjvKvevmx
fvjv etS KitiQ| Avcvb `Bb tek`vtK w`qv KvMR hv Zv ej vBtZtQb|
QvltbZv etj, GBWw PjtZ cvti bv| Avcv AvPj w`tq gl`gtQ etj, miKviti
wei`tx tKDtZv wKQy etj bvB ! Avcbvrv hvb, Awg Gg.wc-i mvt_ K_v ej e|
bwmg lmgvb ZLb tntm etj, Awg lmgvb, Ggwci tjvK| Avgiv mKtj B|
MvAvg bv KBiv gvBqv `Bvvti QvBov t`b| Lvglv `tj i e`bvg tPvL eBRv
mBh` Kitev bv| Avcv eStZ cvti Giv tK ev Kviv| etj, Iiv Avi KvMRi
mvt_ K_v ej te bv| wfZi Gtm etmb Avcbvrv| bwmg lmgvb etj, Aj ti wW
AtbK WvtrR KBiv tdjvBtQb, Avi Kiti PiY cvBteb bv| Avcv Avevi gl`
tqvQ, gtl i wfZi`iKbv wRteB tXvK wMtj etj, tmRb` AvgvtK wK KitiZ
etj b ? tbZv wKQy GKUv ej vi AvtMB QvltbZv etj, f`cvoq A%ea` e`emv
KitiZtQb, cvwP`pfg i UvBtQb, wKQyZv KitiZB nte| tbZv Gevi GwMtq Gtm
QvltbZvK nvev agK t`q, ZB_vg| tkvttb, tqtq `Bvvti QvBiv t`b, Avi
Bqvs tQtj t`i Rb` wKQy tWtbkb, Avevi PuvemR fvBteb bv| bwmg lmgvb
tbZvi cLwte Lvk| Avcv etj, Avcbvrv Kvj mU`vq Avtmb, Ab`ti i mvt_ K_v
ewj, Zte tKvbtvi Kg tWtbkb w`evi mvg_`Avgv`i bvB| bwmg lmgvb etj,
bv KvBtj i Kvg KvBj, AvBR mU`vtZB Avme, etj mevBtK wbtq tKt`i w`tK
wCQb wdwitq Pjt Avmvi fWz Kiti| Avcv`iRv j wMtq Vm Kiti etm cto|
`ti GKUv cyj k fvb Gtm `wovq| ZLb QvltbZvi BwztZ cici KtqKUv
KKtUj Avktkt`i`i Mmo evi w`vq chwttq tauqv evi`ti i MU Ges ktai`i
Qwotq bwmg lmgvbi`j mti cto|

Pvi |

j vBwj i tKvtj gv_v titL tRveq`v wPr ntq tPvL efr _vKtj l tKvtbv vekitg
 nt`Q bv| cj wK t_tK tLtg Avmvi ci t_tK j vBwj i `B tVtU gvwQ emevi l
 di mZ cvt`Q bv| KZ wK K_v Zvi ej vi , KZ K_v tm Rvbtz Pvg| bv Rvbtz
 cvi tj l AvciEi wKQy bvB, wbtRB tRveq`vK Rvbtq t`q Zvi fvmgub
 e`emvi nvj bvmv` tLwRLei, wCQtbi K_v, t`tki emoi KZ wKQy tKej tm
 etj bv Zvi wbtRi Avv` Avev fvbtevt`i K_v| tKgb Kti Gwotq thtq
 emoi B K_v ej tQ, wKs`emoi tKD Zvi Mtir bvB| GgbwK eoemo t_tK ei Mv
 Avbv MvBmi`Uvi L` aivevi Mrl tm ev` t`q bv| Rvw`Mtgi tmB LuuUvi
 K_v bmk Zvi cDg gtb nq, g`gE GK GKUv Luu wbtRi kixi Pwotq j vBwj
 tmB MvBmi`Uvi K_v KLtbv KLtbv bmk fite| MvBUv lutoi m½g KvZi Zvg
 ivZfi tWtKtQ, WwKtZ WwKtZ gtl Li Pvi cvtk tdbv Rvgtq tdtj wQj | Avi
 mKvtj AtPbv gqv tfv`f GKUv lutoi w`tk tKgb tZto wMtqWj | LuuUl
 mZt`Qt`i dWZ`Z mvgtbi `Bcv Ztj wCQtbi fwi `B cvtq tVKv w`tg
 kixi mg`-IRb IB cDg WwK cvl qv MvfxuLi l ci tQto Avgj tmwotq
 w`tqWj tMvj wic mi` wFRv wj ½uL| j vBwj GKUv`fi `wotq wQj | j vBwj i m½
 GtmWj aj v gvgv, tKgb gvgv l BtZv Kte tKWv, l B nvi wv lutoi Kvg t`Bnv
 Avgvi w`tk ZvKvq, Kq, eSvj wKQy wRev evBi KBiv nvi wv tVU PvtU, Znb
 Awg wCQb wdiv _wK, ftq cvl nvZ Avi Ktbv kw³ cvB bvB| j vBwj AevK
 ntqWj , MvfxUv Zvi ci tKgb kvš-ntq mteva tgtqi gZv emw wdti Avtm,
 tKvtbv Ktoi WwK Zvi gtl wQj bv| Zvg Knrbv mtl cvBtQv, mwZ` KBiv Kl
 t`w? tRveq`v mwZ` wgv` wKQb etj bv| j vBwj B Rvbvq, mtl t`qvi Rb` tZv
 tKD Kvg Kti bv, mtl KB cvev| tRveq`v mtl tctqTQ, mtl KLtbv KLtbv gti
 thtZ B`Qv Ki Z| l mgbBv LvbKxi ev`Pv gvtSgBta` Av`j tmrvwM KBiv
 fvtj vB tLj tQ| ZvQvov tLj vB wK me ! j vBwj tK Zvi GB mtl Li K_v Rvbvevi
 `i Kvi bvB, GgbwK tm wbtRi GK`v KLtbv th mtl Li AbfWZ tctqWj Zv
 ftj thtZ Pvg| tFvj vUv `i Kvi | bv ntj tctUi bwiofwo wQtoLto tdtj vi tRvi
 Ktg hvte| efr Ki gta` wlv 0t0i nvOgv evote| tRveq`v kixi Kwctq j`af
 j`af kym tdtj | j vBwj tK i aybq, wbtRi gtb nvOgv nwrri nevi kvš-Rvgtbi
 m`vebv Dwoq etj , mtl! nvi wger`Pv_j vi i³ PBlv LvBtZ cvBtj Rvfb kwš-
 nBtZv| j vBwj i `ZtevK clevn _gtK _vtK| Kvj v n`vsj v ev`vg l qvj v tKgb
 Kti l`i w`tk ZvKtq thtZ thtZ etj , ev`vg wlv ? j vBwj wlv bv wlv ei
 dqmij v Kivi AvtMB GKrb l`i cvk w`tg hvevi mgq tVtU tPvtL nwm

`wj tq hvq| j vBwj l nvtm, LvbKxi nwm, wKti tXgbv giv` AvtQ ? tXgbv nwm
 ctKtU fti nuUvcvtq MwZ emotq t`q| tRveq`v tPvL efr GKBfite i`tg
 _vtK| j vBwj i tPvL mti hvl qv tj vKuLi wCQtb tMt`_vtK| tXgbv, LvbKx
 t`Ltg tZvgvMv nvm Avtm, nvBmv tbi | j vBwj i weoewo i`tb tRveq`v l nvtm,
 cvtK` Ae`v tKgbti Gnb? j vBwj i tPvtL nVv D`vmfve, Do- Do- tPvtL
 ZvKvq, tKvtbv wkvbv bvB, Lu-Lu tiv`i SutS tPvL tKvPKvtbv| etj , w`tb
 tKD tZgb mrvn Kti bv| ivBZ evotj cvtKB e`emv| Lwj cvj k
 nvi wv_j vti ViEv ivLtg nq| tKgvq i vnm? KtbWvtZv webv cqmvi Kvg mvBiv
 tbq| AtbK cvj k teWvi teBk`v QbtZ wlv j vtM, j wv w`qv _Zv gvBiv
 teBk`vi Uvrv tbq| Ggb nvi wv l AvtQ, w`Kv l Kite, Uvrv wlv ! KtZv
 wKwgti th AvtQ| mvj vgz fvB bvtgi GKrb cvj k AvtQ| tn wWdWtZ
 _vKtj AvgvMv wec` tKvg| tevBb tevBb KBiv K_v Kq, Pv Lvl qvq,
 AmLwemfLi Lei tbq| Avgiv e`emv tdtj vBqv mvj vgz fvBi mv` Mrl Re
 Kvi | Dnb AvgvMv tQv l bv| tRveq`v fwi wbtkym tdtj | nMtj hw` mvj vgz
 fvB nBqv Pv Lvl qvq, Avi tKvtbv Kvg bv Kti Znb wK nte ? tkvb, `wqvZ
 `B b`ti i gvb| tenk eBj vB teevK wKQvUv AvtQ| tZgl , AvP`v `B GK Lvb
 evtj v gvb| t`Ltg RvbWv Rjvq| nMtj B QKvi, tQvi , LvbKx KBiv ej vq ;
 mvj vgz evB Kq tevBb, tKgb AvtQv, kixj Wv evtj v? Avnvti , gtb gta` tKgb
 gvq| tRveq`v evKv tn`m etj , nvQv Zi kixtj i Lei wK? Gnb tKgb j vtM?
 j vBwj wKQv mgq t`tg tPvL bmgq etj , evtj vB AvtQ| RvDiv_j v KbWg j vMte
 bv| tenk KBtj MvBj _Zv w`te, bvBtj PBj v hvte| PBj v tMtj Kvi LuZ Kl ?
 ZvtMv RvbvtQvm? KvMv? hviv KbWg mvcvB t`q| tn, wKth Kl , wKqv tZv
 (C.A.R.E.) KbWg w`qvB Lvj vm| Zviv KiteWvB wK? AvBmv j vMvq w`te?
 RvDiv_j vi B eSv DvPZ bv! KZ intgi teivg, Zvi gta` c`vU nl qvi fq|
 tKD j vMvq bv? bv j vMvq, ntj i Qvl qvj _wj tbq, evmvenmo trvtUtg wqv
 tMtj l Zviv j vMvq, Avevi bv l j vMvq| n`vtMv gwR` tRveq`v Pvc Kti tPvL
 eU Ae`vq i`tg _vtK| j vBwj i K_v Ktg GtmTQ| gv_vi l ci t_tK m`mvgv`
 tbtg MvtQi Qvq gvwtZ cotZ w`tgTQ| Qvq j`af ntZ mgq j vMte bv|
 tRvteq`vi efr Ki wFzi tKgb _i_i Kti, Nb Nb wbtkym tdtj | weKvtj i
 AvtMB tKv_vl thtq l Wv `i Kvi | mU`vi gtl j vBwj nBtZv e`emv i`i
 mvRm³vq e`-ntel ggZvefrK wKv bv gZv tctq tMtj Aek` wPšH Kvi Y
 bvB| _vKvi e`-vmn di RKvtgi wltq c`vgk` Kti tbqv hvte| nVv j vBwj
 etj , Avgvi j tM _vKev, _vnbv AvBtRi ivBZUv| tRveq`v Gevi DtV etm|
 kixi i wCQb t_tK i Kbv Nvm cvZv gqv v Srto| j vBwj Avevi etj , ivBZUv
 t`Bnv hvl , tKgb e`emv Kvi | ggZvefr Lei Rvfbv wKQy? ggZvi K_vq

j vBwj Pz Kti hvq| eQi LvtbK ati tm ggZvi Lei Rvrb bv, Rvrv AvMhI
bvB| ggZv Lei w t j l t Lv bv Kti Gwotq hvq| hvte tKb, Kb Kvrg j vM,
gvMxi KZv gtZv wZbv b wgvQj Kijvg, Mjv QvBov tQvtj vMbv w jvg, n vtmZv
cvfKp AUkvtiB e vUvtMv Vvcmb LvBtZ nBtjv| cvitQ, cvitQ GK_vb Mtii
e e v KBiv w t z ? D ev t n wgvQj wgvUtOi w b Kftbv e emvB Aq bvB|
Kv`cwf D t`Qt i mgq ggZv D t`Q` n t j l wvbr c d Z ev t` t g t b w b t z c v t i w b |
thSbe emvq `xNf tbi Avf AZv mgx ggZv weZwoZ t g t q t` i msMvZ Kti
wvrfbe`vex`vl qv w b t q GK i Kg Avf` v j t b i m f c v Z N U v q | t m B m t l w e Z w o Z
t g t q t` i Ges AvtM t t K B k n t i i f v m g v b K g f` i m v t` t h v M t h v M K i t z
m g _ n q | w e v f b e b v i x m s M v b Z L b g g Z v i ` v e x ` v l q v l D t ` v t M i m v t` n v Z
w g v j t q m v n m k w 3 t h v M v q | b w m g l m g v t b i e v a v m t E j l t R v e v q ` v t e j x
w e j w K m t K w b t q t c h K v t e n w R i n t q u Q j , h w l g v B t K e 3 e` i v t L b v B | w K S`
g g Z v t K t m t t L t Q , K _ v i t b t Q , m g q m t h v M g t Z v K _ v l e t j w Q j | t e j x
w e j w K m t K g g Z v A v t M B w P b t Z v , K v M t R t j L v t j w l i R b` A v i l c v i w P Z L b |
g g Z v t P t q u Q j t e j x w e j w K m t K w t q e 3 e` i v L v t Z , A S Z g t A n w R i t n v K |
t R v e v q ` v Z L b n v t z c v t q a t i G U v n t z t` q w b | n t j , t e j x w e j w K t m i m v t`
Z v t K l b w m g m l g v t b i j w l t L t q i v` v q b v g t Z n t z v | g g Z v i c d Z m g _ 8
G K v Z w c K v k K i t z B Z v t` i A v m v | G e s m g r t e k f v O v i A v t M B t e w e t z K t i
t e j x w e j w K m t R v e v q ` v w d t i G t m u Q j | b w m g l m g v b t K G w o t q t R v e v q ` v i
m v t` g g Z v i t e k w K O y m g q t h v M t h v M w Q j | c t i A v f` v j t b i g t Z v t h v M t h v M l
t t g h v q | g g Z v l h Z U v Z v i K g f` i m v t` K _ v e t j Z v i t P t q t e w k e t j
b v i x m s M v t b i t b Z v t` i m v t` | t m B m g r t e t k e 3 Z v w t q u Q j g v a j x b v t g i G K u l
t g t q | g v a j x i K _ v t e j x w e j w K t m i K v Q t t K t R v e v q ` v l t R t b t Q | G L b
c v t K p a x t i a x t i Q v q v Q o v e v i t i v t` , k v S - K j i t e i w f Z i t k i v U b t n v t U t j i
G K u l t K v t Y i ` k` t P v t L i m v g t b t i t L t R v e v q ` v g v a j x i f v l t Y i K _ v g t b
K t i | A v g i v A % e a` K v g K w i b v , k i x i L v U v B q v L v B | w i` v l q v j v
V v j w M o x l q v j v e m v i P v K v i e v K i G g b w K A v t c t b v e D v S t M v g t Z v A v g i v l
k i x i L v U v B q v L v B | A v g v t M v t i v R M v i n v j v j , c d Z` K c v B c q m v n v j v j | A v g v t M v
k i x i L v U v t b v c q m v j B U v c B U v t b q v A % e a` | A v t c t b t M v e` e m i c w Z A % e a` |
t R v e v q ` v i t v U w b t k a` n v m t z e u K v n q | j v B w j w c Q t b n v Z N y i t q G t b P t j
t L u c v t e t a t b q | t R v e v q ` v e t j , t k v b e B b , g g Z v e t i f w i K v g | A v t M Z v t i
Z v j v k K B i v c v B , Z v i c i t z v i m v t` G K i v B Z K v U v e t b | j v B w j i t v t U i n v m
D a v l | g g Z v i c d n 1/2 G t m c o v q Z v i t g R v R U v A v t M i g t Z v n v e v b v B | h v l t` n
c v l w b , g v M t z v t b Z v A B t Q | t R v e v q ` v Z L b j v B w j i K u t a n v Z t i t L e t j , f v Z
L w e b v ? P j A v t M ` B R t b L v B q v t b B | A v g v i w L` v b v B t M v , Z u g L v l , e t j B

Mjvq SuS wgvktq etj , ewi t z t z v U v n v c q m v c v w B Z v , G n b ` B w` b e m o i _ b
_ B i v A v m t z c v i b v | t R v e v q ` v N v t m i l c i A v e v i w e i Q t q e t m , e w o t z U v K v
c v w t b v A v i U v K v D c v R B K v i x t e k` v i e m o w d i v t h t K g b t m B K _ v t m
j v B w j t K e j t z c v t i w b | e j v i ` i K v i l w Q j b v | t R v e v q ` v D e v c v t K p N v m
w Q o t z w Q o t z e t j , t z v i e w i i L e i w K ? t m B e w` t z A v i h v B m b v B ? P j
Z t M v e w i h v B | j v B w j D t v ` w o v q , t z v g v i g t Z v A v g v i t K D b v B h v t i U v n v
c v w B t z n q | A v g v i w K O y b v B , A w g n B j v g R b t e B k` v | t R v e v q ` v ` x N R j m
t d t j t k i v U b - G i w K b v i v t n t l m v` v A v K v k t` t L | A v K v t k i M f x i t L v o t j Z v i
t P v L t K v _ v q n w i t q h v q . . . |

Vv Vv bxj AvKvtki t c U d t o ` e k v t L i t i v t` g v t V i N v m M v Q M v Q w j t c v t o |
Q o v t b v w Q U v t b v M i` O v M j _ w j N v m t` t K g l Z t j ` w o t q ` w o t q w S g q | g l
d u k , w R e A t a R S t j c t o t Q | R e v Z v i e v Q j U v t K Z v Z v t b v t i v` t` t K Z t j
G t b c K t i i X v t j w c V v t c v o v A v i w n R j M v t Q i Q v q v t e t a w t q t Q | R e v i g v
` B e v i w P r K v i K t i e t j , K B t M w j g l t c w o , e v Q j W v i g t n d` v b c w b t` | t m B
d` v b c w b A v b t z t P S a j x e m o t h t q A t b K m g q K w U t q t` q R e v | l B m g t q i
g t a` A v K v t k i P w t z ` ` Z t g N R t g m e w K O j l c i Q v q t d t j | A v K v t k i t g t N
Q v B i t o i m v t` B U f v O v a j v i j v j t P i O w g t k t K g b f q v e n n t q l t v | G B t g N
t` t L m e v i A v Z w K u t c , b v R w b K b k u b N t U t i , K B g i w j n v i w g _ j v | R e v i
g v G K w P j Z v D V v t b t g t j t` q v K u _ v , e w j k , i K b v c v Z v , f v O v W w j , G K
t K v Y v q w K O y t Q v j v , t m i c u t P K A v g b a v b - A v Z c P v j K y t e , A w` i c v t q m e
N t i t z v t j | R e v i A v e v v P K t` t K w d t i w b , b w k w d t i g m w R` c v t o t M j |
G K e v t i A v Q i b v g v R t k t l w d i t e ! t Q t j n v t U t M t Q G K t R v o v n u m w b t q | m e v i
t Q v t U v t g t q u N t i i g t a` e t m e t m K u` t Q | R e v Z L b t P S a j x e m o t` t K d` v b
b v w b t q t` S t o e m o t d i v i c t` e v Q j w b t q w d t i | R e v t K t` t L g v e t j ,
g v B q w w t i a i , W i v B q v K v b t z t Q , t z v i e v c t i t` L u j ? R e v t Q v t U v t e v b t K
t K v t j Z t j ` i R v i g t L ` w o t q A v K v k t` t L | n v R v K t i B e v Z v m e U , M v t Q i
m e c v Z v b o v t` t g t M t Q , P w i w` t K M i g _ g v t U i w f Z i j v j t P i O A v Z 1/4 Q w o t q
w t q t Q | A v t k c v t k i N i _ t j v t Z l G K B i K g Z v o u o v | R e v t` i P v i P v j v N t i i
` w f Y w` t K ` B e u k w` t q t V K v w` t q i v L v n t q t Q | e o S o n t j b v R w b w K n q |
R e v i A v e v v t P t q u Q j e v Q j U v w e p x K t i N t i i L y U i t g i v g Z K t i t b q | R e v i g v
Z v w K O t z B K i t z t` q w b | e K b e v Q j ` B w` b c i B K Z U v n v i g v j A t e , a v i K h`
K B i v c v i t j K i | N t i i L y U t g i v g Z n q u b , e u t k i t V K v l ` B m b n t q t M t Q |
e m o i b v g z t` t K G K U v K K i D t v G t m D V v t b ` w o t q t K g b m j K t i W t K ,

A_ev tKt` I tV| Revi gv Gi gta`l KKti i Ggb WtK Zvov t`q, Ab`nvtb hvBqv gi, givi Avi mgq cvBuj bv| Rev I i gvtqi w`tK ZvvtKtq fq tctq tQvtUv tevbKtK vbtRi Mvtqi mvt` Rvotq tPtC ati| tevbU l Kvbe` wgtq d`vj d`vj tPvtL t`L tQ| Nti i wFZi AUkvi | Revi gv DVvtbi mevKQy Ztj fvOv Pvj vi vbtP GKpj v t`vPj vi l ci i`Kbv Zvj cvZv w`tq tXtK t`q| RvDfvZ, K`kKv m`x AvtMB tkl ntqUj | Revi Avev Avmtj B Lvl qvi K_v| Pj v tXtK Nti DVi gL tLRj MvtQi `moi vmoZ `Zv tL tQ Revi gv cto thtq| mvtj I tV| AvKvtki tgn ZLb VKvk VKvk ewi tL tQ uogp Kti I tV| Rev GKevi AvKvtki w`tK ZvvtKtq gvtK t`tL| gvl Nti DVtZ DVtZ AvKvk t`tL DVtbi w`tK tPvL bvgv, tKv_vq wK itq tMj | ZLb KKti Uv Avevi vdti Gtm Revi gvi w`tK ZvvtKtq tKgb Kti WtK| Revi gv tQvtUvtgtq tKvtj vbtq AvqZj Kmvi weomeo Kti cto| RevtK etj , Avj vbi bvg tb, Avj vbi bvg tb| Gw`tK Dvvcv`ev Mig evZv tQto tQ| Mig evZvtmi teM evto, mt`/2 mt`/2 eo eo tduUvq ev`o`i` nq| ev`o`i` tduUv duK duK `tZj cotQ| Rev `iRv jvMvtq gvPvtbi l ci weQvqv tMj ntq etm| Revi gv tQvtUvtgtq tKvtj vbtq `w`tYi vbtbi teovq tVm w`tq etm t`vl qv `i` hv Rvtb ZvB evi evi cto hv`Q| ev`o`i` tPtq evZvtmi av`v Avi tgn Ni Wk evotQ| tKv_vl eRcvZ nq| Rev Kvtb nvZ ti tL Dcp ntq `vtK| ZLb evZvtmi GKUv NwYQvej I t`i Ni UvtK AvKvtk Ztj AvQvo w`tq tdtj | Revi gv Avj vAvj vPrKvi tQto, gi jvgti, Rev me k`vl nBqv tMj ...| Rev gv_v tZvj vi Aemi hLb cvq ZLb t`tL gv_v l ci Pj bvB| Pj teov LjU b`vPv LvBqv cto AvtQ| c`ej ev`o`i`, evZvtmi teM KtqtQ| gv gv etj givKvbe Kti l Avi gv`o`i` mvov cvl qv tMj bv| Nti i LjU Pj gvu l ci i`tq cto tQ| Gi wFZi tKv_vq gv, tKv_vq tQvU tevbUv? Rev vPrKvi Kti gv gvti etj Kur`tj l c`ej ev`o`i` evZvtmi MR`b tmB Kvbe` ev vPrKvi Zvi vbtRi Kvtb hvq bv| cvtki emoi mxgvbi vbtKj MvQ t`tKB nte Lp tQvU tQvU Wemn GK Kvb Dto Gtm Revi gv_vq cotj Rev Avevi Dcp ntq cto| gL t`tK tKvtb k`a tei nq bv| we`stqi e`vcvi ntj v Revi l ci Pj vUv LjU wKQy bv cto `w`tY c`o`tq b`vPv tL tQ cto tQ| So _vgvi ci ev`o`i` gta`B Avtkv`ki Nti i gvbl nvnvKvi Kti tei nq| Nti i Pj , teov, ivbNti i Qvcov, tMvqj Ni mevKQj B wKQy bv wKQy QwZ ntqtQ| Rev`i Ni thgb m`uYB gvu tZ i`tq cto tQ tZgb Ab` Ni `w`tY bv cotj l QwZi cvigY GKB| MvQ Dcto ev Wj tfto cto th Ae`v ZvtZ th GLt`v Rvb vbtq tevP AvtQ ZvtZB nvRi i`Ki | Rev Ab` gvbt`l i Mj vi Avl qvR tctq givKvbe tPvtq I tV| c`Ztekviv teov evk Wj cvj v `vqv i`e` tcvitq t`sto Avtm, nvq nvq wK

mevK| teevK t`vn k`vl | Rev Kvbi wFZi k`a Povq, Avgvi gv-eBbt`i Sto DivB vbtQ| GKRb vbtbi duK w`tq wKQy GKUv t`tL Ab` mevBtK WtK| vUv mivl ZvovZvov vUv mivl | Pvcv cotQ| gvtZP` gta` tUtb vUv mivtq vbtZ cvitj l AvovAvmo LjU vbtP AvUtk cov Revi gv, tKvtj RvctU aiv tQvtUv tgtqU th Avi tevP bvB Zv eStZ Amjev nq bv| Gi gta` c`o`tq t`SovtZ t`SovtZ Gtm Revi Avev eK gv_v Pvcvotq weKU Kvbe`i`i` Kti t`q| Rev DVtZ thtq| DVtZ cvti bv| Zvi Wv cvtqi `vBtqi l ci Pj t`tK tctiK mn Kv cto tMj `AvtQ| GZ`Y tm GB e`v te`bv tU i bv tctj l GLb KvtKtq I tV| c`Ztekv`i tKD RevtK Kw mivtq Ztj ati| Revi Avev Sto i `tci l ci Dcp ntq cto GKB iKg Kur`tQ| Rev `votq `vKtZ cvti bv, Kvi l GKRtbi mivv`th` gvu tZ etm| ev`o`i` t`tq tMj tQ| tgn w`Mst`i w`tK tbtg AvKvk cv`o`i` | Kgj v ti v`i SKStK weKvj ev`o`i` Rgv cvbi l ci c`Ztekv`i tdtj | ZLb Revi fvB Gtm `vovq, Zvi nvZ cv vZi vZi Kti KvtQ, `BnvZ etKi KvtQ fvR Kiv j`o` tMw` gv_v tFRv| LjZ LjZ Kti Kur`tQ, gv gvti | c`Ztekviv Zvt`i vbtRt`i wech` tdtj ti tL Revi gv Ges tQvtUv vbtK tUtb Ztj DVvtb vUvbi l ci i`Btq t`q| GKRb gvj v vbtRi Nti t`tK GKUv Ku_v Gtb gv tgtqi c`vnxv t`tni l ci Qvotq t`q| axti axti giv emoi vbtZ` cvitk Mto I tV| cv`l `w`tY wK Kti tdtj Gkvi AvtMB `vdb m`uBekti tdtj | GjvKvi tgv`i Gtm nvr, me t`tLi`b etj , Avvg hvB, Wv`vi cvvB| `vdtbi AvtM Wv`vvi m`uB`d`tKU vqv ivLv fij | c`Ztekv`i GKRb Avk`v wgvitq etj , Zq fvB cvj kti Rvbtbv Kvg bvB, te`v`v nvzvqv tgv`i Zvi w`tK ZvvtKtq `Rb m`xmn knii w`tK hvq| Rev, fvB Av`vm, Avev tKl Avmj vg c`Ztekv`i Nievi v`vq ivZ KvUvq| cti i `v`b gZitkv`i AvnvRvii wFZi wFv mvd Kti tKvtbvi Kg GKUv GKpj v Qvcov Lvov Kti vbtRt`i `vKvi e`v`v Kti tbq| Gevi tKl Avmj vg wKB evQj Uv wep`x Kti t`q| tm vbi`cvq, Zvi l ci evav t`qvi l tKD bvB| Av`vm AvtM c`Zv`b t`tZ KvR tCz bv| `qvici ek ntq Rvgi gvij K ev eM`gvij K Av`vmtK c`Zv`b B Pvi j vMvtb, vbowb, nvj t`qv me KvtRb j vMvq| tgv`i , BDvqb cvi l`i tPqvig`v e`vvi Avk`m w`tj l tKl Avmj vg tKvtb mivv` mnt`wMzv t`j bv Sto fvOv Nti i Rb`| tP`aj`xvmoi GKRb RevtK XvKvq tP`aj`x`i AvZvq evmvq KvtR cvvvi c`ve t`q| tKl Avmj vgti tft`e t`L tZ nq bv c`vte i`vR nte bv nte| GKRb gvbt`l i gL i Avvi Kgtj v, Dci S` gvtm gvtm GKtkv UvKv cvte| C` C` j`o` cv`vmei vgt`Z cvti | RevtK evmvq KvR KitZ XvKvq vbtq Avmv ntj v| Revi B`Qv`Avb`Qvi K_v tKD vRt`Am Kitj v bv| hvl qvi w`b mKvtj Rev gv l tQvtUv vbtbi Rb`

givKvbæ Kut` | Ku` tZ Ku` tZ gvi KvTQ bvwj k Kti hvq, gvti Avgvti ew`
KBiv Xvrvq wbcv tMj , Awig ew` | tZvi gvBqv Gnb gvBbtmi ew` |

tPšajxt` i AvZtqi wZb tQtj tqtq, wZbRbB` tZj hvq| Zvt` i AveYv AvsY
Lp fvtjv gvbl | Rev tQvtUvtQtj tK` tZj hvl qvi Rb` tZwi Kiv t` tK` tZj
t` qv-tbqv m=úY@KvRB tm Kti | Kti tm Avb` l cvq| tQtj wU AZ`š-j` z|x|
eotgtq` wU GKUztR`x, Rev iei` tZv` i we` t AwfthvM| Rev i Pti MU,
Rev tPri - l t` i cZj aiti wQj , j Kvq j Kvq wj cw÷K tbq, evBti t` tK Gtm
mvevb w` tQ nvZ favq bv| l t` i AvsY nvtm| GBme AwfthvM` wj tm LwZtq
t` tLtQ, tKvbtvUvB miz` bq| Rev i ci w` tb w` tbB wbfPZv evotQ| wKv
KvtRi eqv bv Gtj Rev GKvB mewKQvmvgv w` tZ cvti | tZv Rev i AveYv ev
fvB Av` vm` ß wZb gym ci XvKvq UvKvi Rb` Gtj Rev i tY Zvivi UvKv-
cqmvi mvt_ LwZi hZt cvq| bZb cjtBv RvgvKvcol Zvt` i tRvtU| tkL
Avmj vg GKevi tPvtL Ges Mj vq cwb aiti etj , gv AvctbivB Gnb Rev i gv
evc gj` weY| hw` cvtib gv-giv gvBqvWvi GKUv m=ú KBiv w` tqb| Avj v
AvcbvtMv t` Lte| Rev i GKUv Om=úOl nq| i` mvev` evRvti i gWwb@gvóvi
tUBj vm@Gi wecwZK Avāj gytZi mvt_ Rev i wetq ntq hvq| wetqi kZ@
GKUvB| hZw` b ev` PvKv` Pv bv nte Rev mKvj t` tK weKvj chS`-thgb KvR
KiZ tZgb KvR Kti hvte| Avāj gytZ ZvtZB i wR| Rev tK tm MZ wZb
eQi aitiB t` LtQ| Gi gta` evi KtqK Zvi evBR, mvtj vqvi KwgrR embtq
w` tqtQ| evmvi Ab` tQvtUvLvtUv tmjvBtqi KvRI Rev GB gyYMtAi
gytZfvBi KvQ t` tK Kwi tQ wbtq thZ| tZv gytZ w` tbi tej v hLb t` vKvbtb
Avmte ZLb Rev i kvvgvj Av` vei ew` t` tK GKB mvt_ Pti Avmte| hvevi
mgq GKmvt_ wdi te, ev Rev AvtMB wdti thtq ivtZi Lvevi e` e` v Kti wbtq|
Avāj gytZ GB e` e` vq Ab` w` tK` t` t` t` t` | Af eqvm eDóí GKv GKv
mvi w` b ew` tZ` vKtZ ntj v bv| Avi Rev i KvB fvi vtZi tKD cvite bv|
GKw` b Rev mntR weQvb t` tK l tV bv| Zvi kixi fvtj v j wMtQ bv, Zvg hvl ,
ZvtMv RvbvBqv w` l KvTg hvBtZ cvie bv| Avāj gytZ kixti i tZgb tLwR
tbq bv| ivtZ Gtm l tLwR tbq bv| tMvmj Lvl qv` vl qv tktl weQvbv Xtj cto
Kwš` t` Kti | Rev tLtZ cvti bv, MÚ j vtM, gtb nq Lvevi gtl w` tB Bwg
Kti w` te| mKvtj tm wKb ew` t` teov evBti t` tK aiti evg Kti | Avāj
gytZ nvZi i` wU tdtj Gtm Rev tK aiti | Rev gtl gtl tKgb Kti nvtm|
mvgtbi ew` t` ßRb gytj v Rev tK AtbK`Y t` tL etj , l gytZ fvB, GBevi
vgwó Lvl b j wMtev, evc ABteb| gytZ tVwU Qvotq tntm Rev tK aiti Nti i
wFZi hvq| Rev AvRI KvR hvq bv| gytZ AtbK ivZ Kti wdti | Rev

nwi tKb Kwgtq ew` t` gtl etmQj | gytZ ew` tZ XtK Rev tK thb t` LtZ
cvqvb| Rev wQb wQb Gtm etj , GtZv ivZ Kij v, Awig wPšvq wQj vg| gytZ
K_v bv etj tLtZ etm| Lvl qv tkL Kti weQvbvq i tQ cDg gtl tLvtj | tZvi
mvtne gvbl Uv tKgb ? Rev PU Kti tevS bv| mvtne ! Rev etj , Kvi KZv
wRMvl , Lvj Rvtbi ? tm LpB evj gvbl , gmlU gvbl | l gmlU gvbl , ešvj
tKgvq gmlU gvbl ? Rev eštZ cvti bv gytZ Gfite tKb ej tQ| tm tKvbtv
DEi bv w` tQ Pc` vtK| gytZ ej tZ` vtK, Awig Rvb, Lei j BwU tKgb gmlU
gvbl | Rev ZvKvq, nwi tKtbi nvév Avtj v AÚKvti gytZi tPnviv m=úY@` Lv
hvq bv| gytZ ÷vi wMvti tU tRvti Uvb t` q| ivtZ Avi K_v nq bv| Rev
GKcvtk PcPvc i tQ` vtK, Zvi gb Lp Lvivc| gytZi m` n tm eštZ
cvitQ| mKvtj gWwb@gv÷vm@tUBj vm@Gi gv÷vi Lvj dv Avāj gytZ t` vKvbtb
hvl qvi AvtM etj , Kvq Kitz B` Qv Kitz MvtgEtm Kvq thvMvB w` e| l B
ewoi Kvq LZg| Rev ew` t` Lvl aiti etm cto, Kvq LZg K` v ? gytZ Nti
i` tPvtL ZvKvq, gytZ gytZ ZK@Rtwe bv, Lp KBiv tdtj vg| Rev AvKvK t` tK
cto| GZw` b aiti tj vKvvtK wPtB, tKvbtw` b tZv Gfite K_v etj bvB|
Gi Kg tm GB cDg t` tLj v| Avāj gytZ KvR Pti hvl qvi ci mvgtbi ew` t`
AmY` ivtj v Gtm wdmwdm Kti etj , AvtMi` ßWw eDti l tKv` vq w` qv AvtQ,
Avi wdivB AvtB bvB| tZvgv l tmB Ae` v Ate| Rev kixti i wFZi Kuc
Abfve Kti , evg evg fve teto hvq| GKUz tej v Kti w` v wbtq Lvj v sYi cvtq
Gtm cto Rev| AtbK`Y aiti Kut` | Lvj v sYi wKQb eštZ cvti bv| Rev GKUz
mY` ntq me etj , telvi AvtM Avtiv` ß eD wQtj v – tctUi ev` Pv wbcv telv
m` n Kti BZw` | Lvj v sYi GB cDg Rvtj v Rev i ev` Pv nte| Rev tK fvtj v
gtZv LvBtq fimv t` q, wPšv` Kwim bv| Avgiv tZv AwQ| wec` t` Ltj Pti
Avmte| Rev Avmvi AvtMB Avāj gytZi j w` tLtq weQvb t` tK cto, hv
gmlUz hvBqv Ngv, tZvi cvtUi RvDiv Qvc KBiv Avgvi weQvbv DVve bv|
Rev i wctv tmB j w` tek tRvti B tj tMwQj | KtqKw` b aiti bv Lvl qv, ` tWš-
kixi LpB tft0 cto wQj | Gi gta` Ggb j w` Ges wbtP cov` p` kixti i
Rb` tewk ntq hvq| Rev Avb nwi tQ tdtj | Avāj gytZ wbušS`-Ngvq| ivZ
tktl i w` tK Rev KwKtq l tV, gvBv tMj vg, gvBv tMj vgti, Avgvti evPv |
Avāj gytZ Ng tft0 Dtv etm| Nti i wFZi Vmvi AÚKvi | dm Kti w` qvkj vB
Rvj tQ wMvtiU aivq| tPPwe bv, gtl evB` v ivLtev KBj vg| Rev KwKtq
KwKtq etj , gvBv tMj vgti | Rev Avevi Avb nwi tQ wbt` R ntq cto| gytZ
nvZi wMvtiU tkL Kti Rev i mrovkã bv tctq Avevi Ngtq cto| mKvtj
Ng t` tK Dtv Rev i kixti i cvk w` tQ gmlUz cv ivtL | Zvi cvtq VvEv Avvtj v

wk thb jvtM| ZwkKtq eStZ cvti bv gMx Ntii gta" gBZv FmVbTQ ti |
`iRv tVtj mivtj Ntii AUKvi evmM MÜ Avil tKgb MÜ GKmt½ tLvj v
`iRv w`tq tei nlqvi ct_ gntZi bvtKI jvtM| ew`f Kgb tckve-cvqLvbv
Ges tMmtj i RvMvq thtq cÖZ KvR mvivi mgq cvtqi w`tK tPvL cto PgtK
hvq| Revi tckve j`wVv cvtq t`tL KvTj v jvj tP Nb i³ | `*Z cv atq Gtm
t`tL, Revi tKvgi t`tK i³ tbtgtQ, Ntii gMÜ i³ tLtq tkl KiTz cvtiwb |
cj" i³ Rtq AvtQ| RevtK wPr Kti t`q, bvtK nvtZ ivtL, eKt gv_v ivtL -
bv GLtbr gti bvb | RtMi cwlb gv_vq tPvtLgtL tXtj Avt`-Avt`-WvtK | Rev
mvov t`q bv | gMnZ wKQfY Atc`Tlv Kti Ku_v w`tq RwoTq RevtK weQvbrq
tZvtj | Ptu e`v w`tq gMÜ i³ tXtK t`q | Zvici mvgtbi Ntii gMnZ vtK
tWtK Avtb, ivtnj v Dtv ev`PvtK `p Lvl qm`Qj | gMnZ Ni t`tK tei ntj
ivtnj v `*Z Revi KvcO Ltj weomeo Kti etj, c`vU cBiv tMtQti, fvtj vB
KiQm, SvTgji nvZ_b evPwj | Rev Mjvq tMvombi gtZv Avl qvR tZvtj,
ivtnj vi WvtK Avt`-Avt`-tdvj v tPvtLi cvZv Ltj | ivtnj v Avtj vi Afvte
t`LtZ tcj bv Revi tPvtLi i³ Rtq AvtQ| gMnZ Nti XKtj ivtnj v Rvbvq,
c`vU Lvj vm nBqv tMtQ| Wv³vi t`nvBtZ cvitj fvtj v nBtZv | gMnZ t`vKvrb
hvl qvi tcvlvK citZ citZ etj, Lvj vmtZv nBqvB tMtQ, Wv³vi AvBmv wK
Kite | ZngB GKUz t`Btvl | Revi Wvb tPvL tetq ZLb Mig cwlb cto,
ivtnj vi nvtZ Pvc t`q | ivtnj v GwMtq Gtm Revi gL Ptj niZ w`tq Av`i
Kti etj, _vK eBb, Awg hv cwi Kie | gMnZ tewitq hvl qvi ct_ ivtnj vi
nvtZ GKtkv UvKvi GKUv tbvU awitq etj, tZvgiv `BRbB fvtjvg` wKQy
Lvl | Avj mvti i tivM ivtnj v mv`v cwlb RvDfvZ Avj m× Qvov wKQß gL
Zj tZ cvti bv | evmvi, tgtmi wKv KvR ev` w`tq w`bivZ ew`fZB _vKtQ |
ivtnj v Acvti kb KiTz iwR nqwb | iay l l p Avl wektg wbtqB fvj nl qvi
tPov Kti hv`Q | tZv ivtnj v fvtjvg` wK Lvte | Zey AtbK`f tntU Gtm
wgéwFuv `fai eo GKUv c`vtKU, Kj v, cvDi`wU, `BvU wWg wKtb Avtb Revi
Rb` |

`Bw`b ci i`mvev`i i wi· vq Pto Rev Lvj vafyi evmiv Gtm tKvrbv K_v bv etj
miv w`b Ngvq | Revi Lvj vafyi wK gtb Kti tWtK Ztj tKvrbv K_v RvbTz Pvq
bv | weKvj tktl Rev Dtv ivbWni t`tK wbtRB Lvevi wbtq Lvj vafyi w`tK tPvtq
nvfm, wKŠ` tPvtLi cwi mti Zij KvP wPKwPK Kti | Lvj vafyi tVvU QwoTq tntm
etj, wKti Ngv nBtj v? eveYv, GtZv NgvBtZ cvim ! Rev `xNRym tdtj axti
axti MZ KtqKw`tbi K_v etj w×vS-tNvYv Kti, Awg gBiv tMtj | IB

`iwR nviwgi Ni Kitev bv | Lvj vafyi tKvrbv gZvgZ t`q bv | Lvj Rvb AvmK,
ZLb t`Lv hvte Dwb wK etj | Lvj Rvb Gtj Rev cÖq j`wKtq _vtK, Zvi mvgtb
hvq bv | Revi Lvj vafyi wKQyeTj bv | wKŠ``kUvi w`tK gMnZ Gtm nWRi | nvZ
KPj vtq etj, Rev Gntbv wdiTj v bv, ivBZ KZ ABtQ I hvte bv ? Rev tewitq
Gtm etj, Awg hvtev bv | wPi RxeTbI hve bv | Avgvti wbevi PvBtj tZvti Awg
cvj k ai vB w`e | ZB Avgvi ev`Pv Lp KiTQm, Avgvti I Lp Kivi fq t`Lm |
GB AfweZ cwi w`wZtZ Lvj Rvb Gi-I i gL Li w`tK ZwkKtq wKQß eStZ cvti
bv | Lvj vafyi etj, gMnZ Zng GLb hvl | Rev KtqKw`b _vKK, I tK GKUz my`
ntZ t`l | Rev my`ntq I tV, Mvtq gtb dWZP Afve nq bv | wKŠ`tm wKQfZB
gMnZi ew`fZ wdiTe bv | gMnZ Lvj Rvrb AvdM tdbv Kti cÖtg KvbwKwU,
cti Avi Ggb nte bv etj KZiKtgi Kmg cvto | Lvj vafyi Ges Revi KvTQI
gvd tPvtqTQ | hLb Revl hvte bv etj Kmg tLtq _vtK ZLb gMnZ axti axti
tdvrb Mjvi t`f cwi eZB Kti | Avgvi hpevZ eD Avcbv AvUKvB ivLtQb,
KvgWw wK nBtZtQ bv | GKw`b Av`vei ew`-Ges Avtkcvtki I gnv cwi wPZ
wcvP Kvgvj gMnZi ntq tdbv Kti wifjertii btj dym`tq ewk evRvq |
wPbtQb, Awg wcvP Kvgvj, Revti abiv ivLtj Avctbi tQjtgtqiv tewk`b
gy`evZvm t`Ltev bv | Lvj Rvb AvdM t`tK wdti gMnZi t`vKvrb hvq | gMnZ
tPvL Ztj I t`tL bv | Lvj Rvb etj, gMnZ t`vKvrb tkl Kti RevtK AvR ivtZB
wbtq hvte | gMnZi Mjvi I ci KvcO gvcvi wdzv, nvtZ wzb tKvYv jvj PK,
tUweTj i I ci mv`v fuR Kiv GKUv Kvcto I ci jvj PK w`tq µm Kti fwi
tKwP w`tq dm Kti tKtU tdtj etj, Avcbv i v`fj vK gvb | LvgvLv K`vPj
Ktj b |

gMnZvK ci Rev Avevi cwj tq Kgvvcj tijt`-ktbi DEti GK ew`fZ
thtq j`Kvq | IB ew`fZ _vtK Zvt`i Mtgi ReYvi PvPv cwi evi wbtq | Rev
Lvj vafyi evm t`tK ew`fZ thtq fvtj vB wQj | gMnZi AvtMi gtZv e`envi
KtZv | iayGKeiB üKq A_ev ügwK w`tq wQj, ev`PvKv`Pv cq`v w`tZ cvime
bv, Gnb w_Kv ewi Lme tivR | Rev ewi tLtZ i i`l Kti wQj | ivtZi tejv
Av`itmvvM nq | tmvrvtMi GK dvtK gMnZ etj, KvBj müvq ti wW _vKwM |
tgvrvafyi cfi hve evm t`LtZ | KZw`b Avl ew`fZ _vKte | Rev Lvk nq |
mKvtj gMnZtK wWgtcvP Kti bvt`v t`q | gMnZ Ptj hvl qvi ciB gtb Lvk
ivtnj vi mv`_ AskfvM Kti wbtZ Pvq | ivtnj v Revi K_v i`tb gL Mvxi Kti
`xNRym tdtj etj, fvtj vB, evm wbtj fvtj vB nq | Rev etj, tZvgvi wK wnsmv
nBtj v ? wnsmv tZv nqB, Zq tZvi Rb` bv | gvBtb ? tZvti wnsmv Kitev tKb
tj v ? ZB tZv Avgvi tPvtq gL tcvov | ivtnj vi `vgr cvtkB Ab` GK ew`fZ

Zvi w0Zxq eDi m½ _vfk| gvtS gvtS ivtnjvi Kvfo Avtm| GLb AfbKw b Avtm bv| ivtnjv KvR Kti bv, nvtZ cqmvl bvB, tKb Avmte ! Rev ivtnjvi Rb` gb Lvvc Kitz tPtql cvti bv| Revi Ae`v ivtnjvi tPtql Lvvc ! ivtnjv Revi gLi Kvfo nVr gl Gtm wdmwdm Kti etj, ZB hvBm bv| tgnv`c`i cfi ZB hvBm bv| tZvti wepx KBiv w te| Rev PgtK I tV| AvtMi eD`Bwrti I evmv t`Llevi bvg KBiv tKv_vq bv w` qv Avtfo, Avi wcti AvmtZ cvti bvB| tZvi Avj`+ t`vnb, cvj vq hv, tZvti I tePtc| Rev _wltq etm, Zvi tKgb kxZ Kti, wK Kl eSevi cvjvg bv| ivtnjv d`vmd`vm Kti etj, tLv`vi Kmg KBiv KBjvg tZvti nviwg teBPv w te| Avgvi tmvqvgxl GB nviwgi ev`Pvi nvt_ GB e`emv KiZ| cjj tk aBiv Ggb Pwmb w`wQjv Gnb bjv nBqv Nti ci to| gynZ Znb fvi tZ cj vBqv evtP| mewKQyWK KBiv g`-vb cjj k nvZ KBiv Avevi ew`fZ AvBmv DVto| Rev AfbK`Y nvtZcvtq ej cvq bv| Ljv v`Ljv Rvfti evmvq thtq Zvt`i wect` tdj tZ Pivq bv| t`tk thtq Kvi fvZ Lvte? fvB wetq Kti kji ewo _vfk| Revi cvvftbv UvKvq Revi Avev tkL Avmjvg tetPetZ`Avto| `vxi Ni, kn`ii KvR tdj Mtg Pj tMtj jvf wK? gynZ nviwg Mtg hvBqv ZBjv Avbevi cvite| AfbK wKQy tftete tftete `Zwi nq| gvMwi e I qv`i mgq gynZ Avmte| Zvi AvtMB Revi `Zwi ntq _vKvi K_v| Rev `Zwi nq, Nti i thLvtb th UvKvcqm wQj, wbtRi mvrvi wRwbm, tmvbi GKtRvov `j, bvKdj _wltq tbq, wetqi mgq Ljv v`Ljv w`tqQj `wg GKUv kwo, kwoUvl nvtZi f`vbiU evtMi gtZv evtM tPtc XvKtq t`q| Rev gynZi m½ tgnv`c`i evmv t`L tZ hvte, wKS` evmv t`Lvi bvtg Ab`wKQyntj Rev cvj t`q hvevi gtZv mZK`_vKte| tinvjvi K_v i`tb tm cvj vZ Pivq bv, gynZi tkl ch`st` tL tbqvB fvtjv|

gtL cvb nvtZ wlevi wMviti tU Avtqtk Uvb w`tZ w`tZ gynZ Avtm| RevtK my`i Kti tmtR `Zwi ntq etm _vKtZ t`tL Zvi Ljk Avi I teto hvq| cv t`tK gv_v ch`st` tL Revi ejk `B nvZ w`tq Pvtc| Rev jvRk nvtm, tKvgi Rwo`q ati Pgyt`q| Revl PgrKvi mvovq gynZi m½ tK Kulvgv` Kti| tewe tWtK AvtM RevtK Ztj gynZ I tV| `t` t`tK tinvjv Revi GB mvrM`v Ges Avbt` evmv t`L tZ hvl qv t`tL `vNRjtm tdj| ZLb Pvi cvk t`tK gvMwi tei AvRvb `i` ntj tinvjv gv_vq Kico tUtb t`q| tewe wFZi Revl Kico gv_vq tZvtj| gynZ nVr Revi tKvtj e`vM t`tL etj, e`vM wKtmi? Rev tVtU jvRk nvm GtK etj, t`vbiU e`vM, Zvg wPtbv bv! tewe tgnv`c`i cvj nvdims tmvmbwji wFZi tkl gv_vq thtq Kuvv iv`vq I tV| `fi wKQy AmgvB `vj v`bi Avtjv t`Lv hvq| Rev evi evi tewe t`tK gv_v tei Kti iv`v t`tL, t`vKvb

t`tL, tKv_vq Xkto Zv fvtjv gtZv t`tL tbq| tewe Gtm GK `vj v`bi mvgtb gynZi wbt`k `vovq| fivov wgvltq `vj v`bi eo tMtUi w`tK GtMvq| tKvftbv gvbl t`Lv hvft`Q bv| `vj v`bi wFZi I tKvftbv Avtjv bvB| bZb `vj vb, GLtbv nqtZv we`jr msthM nqub| Rev tewe t`tK tbtg Pvi cvk t`tL| tewe U`w`i WtBfvi fivovi UvKv _tY _wltq ivLto| gynZ tMtUi w`tK GtMvqto| kwo wKvK Kivi AvQj vq Rev GKUv wcvto`vfk| Zvici tewe tK PU Kti etj, Zvg hvBl bv, Avgiv GnbB hve| tewe Ljk ntqB gv_v WtB KvZ Kti| Rev thtq gynZi nvZ ati cv DPzKti Mtj i DPz tMtUi wFZi cv t`q| wmo tZi Rev gynZi nvZ Qvto bv, eev GBWtZv AfbK eo evmv| Zvg fivov vbevi cvie v? gynZ K_v etj bv| t`vZjvi `iRv tVtj tXvtK| my`i Kti mvrftbv emvi Ni, emvi Nti i mvt_ eo ivbNi, cvtk ev`i`g| RvMvq RvMvq tgvgewZ Rj to| wFZi t`tK Avl qvR Avtm, gynZ fvB wFZti Pbjv Avtmb, mvt_ gvj Avto? Rev gynZi w`tK ZvKvq| gynZ wFZti Nti RevtK wbtq tXvtK| jyoCiv, Lwj Mvtq GK tjvK weQvovq Avatkvqv, tUwetj i I ci Mvva, tevZj| Rev KLtbv g` t`tLvb| Zte gynZi gtL gt`i MÜ tctqto| GBNi tmi Kg MtU fiv| tjvKwU AvatevR tPvtL RevtK t`tL wK Kti tntm Rovftbv Mj vq etj, mBU Mj` gynZ etj, Rev Dvb dRj fvB, dRj Gj win| DvbB ewoi gvij K| Rev `iKbv Mj vq etj, mvtj gvj Kg| Lp my`vi ewo| dRj Gj win etj, Rev ! tRvev`v teMg ! evn`eoB my`i, eoB my`i| gynZ fvB tZvgi Zj bv bvB| Revi w`tK tPtq etj, Zvg Pv Lvev? wgvto? Rev etj, wK Avto, Avcvb e`-nBtqb bv| Zvici gynZtK wdmwdm Kti etj, ev`i`g Kb w`tK, tckve Kie| dRj Gj wini Nti jvtMvqv ev`i`g Avto| Rev e`vM eMtj wbtq `vovq, GB ev`i`g thtZ tm thb j`v cvt`Q| I w`tK ev`i`g bvB? dRj Gj win etj, Avto Avto, hvl, I B Wtqsi`tgi cvtk Avto| `vovl, Avwg t`LvB t`B| gynZ etj, I B th t`L, cvKNti i cvtk| Rev thb j`vq m½ wPZ ntq axti axti hvq| ev`i`tgi `iRv jvMvtq GKvubU Pz _vfk| etK nvZ w`tq tgvgewzi big Avtjvi wFZi eo eo kym tUtb tbq| Zvici ev`i`tgi dtk tUtb cvtqi Rzv nvtZ wbtq wbtkt`a `iRv Ljv t`tL GLvb t`tK gynZ Ges dRj tK t`Lv hvft`Q bv| hZ`t m`e k`a bv Kti `iRvi Kvfo Avtm| `iRv Rev gynZ Avmvi AvtM tLjv wQj, GLbl tLjv| gt`i i`tm mZK`v nqtZv wQto`j tMtQ| Rev weovtj i cvtq wmo tetq tbtg GK t`sto tewe tZ thtq I tV| tewe `vU`vbtZ t`wi nq bv| tgnv`c`i cfi i GZ wFZi t`tK Kgv cvj j`v`v tewe WtBfvi wbtRtK fVw`evb gtb Ki to, fvtjvB L`vc cvl qv tMj|

Ggjavcj tij l tqi DEti i ew-#Z ZLb ReYvi PivPv tVj vMmo tVj v tkl Kti
wdtitiQ| PwP Avj Mv Pj vq ivbwe KitQ| cvtk `B tevb Kmg Avi Kuj | Rev
me eEvS-i tb ReYvi PivPv fq tctq hvq| GBme „EvcvEv g`wb RvbtZ cvi t j
Zvi Rxebl i`v cvte bv| PwP etj , gvBqv Ggb wect` cBiv AvBtQ, AvtM
BWywRivevi t` | | Kmg Kuj Gtj vtgtj v Ptj ami tPvtL mvr tMvR Kiv RevtK
cj Knxb tPvtL t` tL| ivtZ Avi teuk K_v nq bv| ReYvi PivPv g tL wPShi Qvc
wtq tkvq| Rev wKQyLvq bv| AvQi l qvt³ c`vU fBiv LvBtQ, Avgvi wL`v j vtM
bvB PwP| AUkvti tPvL tgtj ti tL ew`+ bvbvi Kg ka`eftei wfZi Rev
wtRtK wtq KZwKQy tftte tftte ivZ tkl Kti ; tftvii w`tK Zvi Ng nq|
ReYvi PivPv tVj v wtq tewtq hvl qvi AvtM etj evmvevotZ Kvg Kime ?
GKRtb Kv tgi wevji K_v wRMvBtQj | Rev Ng t`tK PgtK Dtv Mvtqi Kvc
Rwtq etm Wv b Kua bvgvq| ew`+ duKtdvKti tiv` XktZ XktZ PwP
`Btqmi ivbwi KvR KitZ tewtq hvq| Ab`w`b Kmg Kuj l Zvi mtz thZ,
AvR Rev KvtQ_vKte| PwP Avmvi AvtMB ReYvi PivPv wdti Gtm etj , mU`vi
AvtMB tZvti wqv hvbtZ KBtQ, hme tZv ? Rev mtz mtz `Zwi ntq tbq| GB
ew`#Z teuk mgq_vKtZ B`Qv KitQ bv| Gi gta` KZiKtgi tLwR tcej , KZ
tKŠZnj ZvtK wNti | GKwU tgtq Gtm Rev Ptj Kuta nvZ w`tq tVwU evKv
Kti nvtm| tmB tVwU g tL iO& Mvtq evDR_vKtj l jvj evBtRi gvSLv b
wPKb Kti kmo tdtj ivLv hvZ ej`wU Diw Aege tPvtL ctob| bwfi
AtbK wtp kmoi ciwP, tCu Zj tctUi tLv v AskI thb tPvtL ctob| tdiv
ducv Pj | Rev cUg tftewQj cvMj eyS| tgtqUB eyStq t`q tm cvMj wKbv|
RevtK fvtj v gtZv t` tL etj , wKtMv, e`emv Kiev, webv cRtZ bM` e`emv !
Aenk` my` i kixiUv Kg cR bv, nv nv wK Kl ! Kmg Kuj tgtqUw i w`tK
weiw³ i tPvtL ZwtKtq Rev niZ ati Uv b| Kv b Kv b etj , gvMx teBk`v, KZv
Kev bv| Gevi Rev tKŠZnj fiv tPvtL t` tL etj , Zvg l my` i, wK bvg tZvgvi
? tgtqUw nvtZ nvtZ etj , j vBwj | Mj vUv thb GKUzati AvtM, fvtj v g t` j
cvev, e`emvq bvev... Aj ti wv bvBgtZv ctiv bvB nv nv nv| Kmg Kuj i nvZ
ati j vBwj i mgv b t`tK mti Gtm Rev fite, Kcvj t` n, MZKvBj t` Lj v g
teBk`vi `vj v, AvBR mKvtj t` Lj v g teBk`v| Avj w Zvg Kcvj th wK
tj LQ tm ZvgB Rv b| ReYvi PivPv mvt_ tewtq cotZ Rev tKv b mgq bo
KitZ Pvq bv| i`mvev` i Lvj v w Lvj Rv b i gtZv tKv b evm cvBtj evBPv
hvB|

ReYvi PivPv wi . v t`tK RevtK wtq Avtj vSj gj wekij GK emoi eU tM tUi
mvg b `wvq| Kwj s tej wUctj `v t v qv b tMU L t j t` q| `v t v qv b ReYvi

wgv tK wPt b| ReYvi wgv etj , teMg mvtnev Kv tgi gv b| PvBtQj , wqv
AvBj v g| `v t v qv b RevtK fvtj v Kti t` tL etj , tZvgiv Lvovl , Awg wfZi
Rv b v B| `v t v qv b wdti Gtm ReYvi PivPv Avi RevtK Kw i tWi ati emoi wCob
w`tKi mi` GKUv wmo w`tq t`vZj vq wtq tZvtj | teMg mvtne t`vZj vq
wmo i g tL `wotq wQj | RevtK t` tL B Zvi cO` ntq hvq| tVwU nvm Sij t q
etj ,

wK bvg tZvgvi ?
th, Rev| nVr Zvi dRj Gj wni K_v gtb nq, gvtb tRvev`v teMg |
tZvgv tK Avgiv RevB ej e| h w` PvKwi t` B |
Rev PvKwi K_vUv i tb teMg mvtnevi tPvtLi w`tK ZvKvq, hv Lvk WvBtKb |
Avgvi `Rb egv AvtQ, t` i eqm ntq tM tQ| evi evi l Vbv gv KitZ Kó nq |
Zvg AvtM tKv_vl KvR Ki Q ?
th Ki wQ |
tKv_vq ?
i`mvev` |
KvR Qvotj tKb ?
Avgvi `v g v QvovB wtq Q |
wtq Kti Q ? `v g v tKv_vq ?
Gnb bvB, Zvj vK w` tQ| ev`PvKv`Pv Aq bv tZv |
ReYvi PivPv Rev g tLi w`tK ZvKvq| KZ mntR h ymB w g_v K_wU etj
tdj j | Rev Aek` Kvi l w`tK ZvKvq bv| tgtSi l ci tPvL ti tL K_v ej tQ |
evvP`AvtQ| ivbwev b tmB Kti | Zvg ZvtK tní Kite Ges Avgvi eotgtq
fwm tZ ctob, li KvR Kite, li mvt_ vKte| tZvgv` i t`tki emoi
tKv_vq ? tmLv b tK AvtQ ?
ReYvi wgv nuUz fvr Kti Mvtj nvZ tVwKtq etm wQj , Mvj t`tK nvZ mwi t q
tXvK wMj etj , Avgv tMv Mvtgi m`utK`AwZevBi gvBqv Aq |
tZv ReYvi wgv, Zvg l i me wPt b, fvtj v Kti Rv b v ?
Zv KBtZ Ate bv, Avcub Kv t g wtq gvBwvi eo Dckvi Aq |

Revi PvKwi ntq tMj | me wgtj GB evmvi gv b t l i Zj vq Kv tRi tj vK teuk |
mvtne teMg mvtne eotgtq tQvUv tQ t j wgtj Pvi Rb| Zvt` i Rb` `BRb
WBfvi , GKrb `v t v qv b, RevtK wtq GLb wZbRb Kv tRi egv, Ges evvP`
Nti Nti tUw w fkb w f w Avi | teMg mvtne i gtb Lp d v Z` GB emotZ hvi
Kv tR tXv tK Zv iv tKD mntR KvR tQto hvq bv, Zwtotq l t` qv nq bv| Rev

ivtZi tejv iukf Avcvi Nti i KvtcU Ku_vgjo w`tq i`tq weRueR Kti Kut` | GB KvbeAvbt` i | nqtZv gjnZ-Pm t`tK ti nvB cvl qvi mflL tm Kut` |

WBFviti i m½ iukfK GKv thtZ t`qv nq bv| tKvfbv GKRB epv m½ _vK| iukf AvcviE Kij l jvf nqub| Rev Aek` Lp Ljk, GLb mKvj meKvj MmoZ Pto Nti teovtvi fvm` Zvi Kcvtj RfUtQ| iukf Revi Pj t`tK cvtqi bL chS-AvcUWU Kwitq ivtL| vbtRi mvjvqvi KwgR cwi tq omf`0 tqtq Kti Ztj tQ| Zte iukf `tL iay Revi fvlv| gL Lj tjb Amooqv Lu A_ev Kgvi bt` i tNvj v cmbi QvcLvl qv gvtQi K`hZv Mj Mj Kti tei ntq Avtm| tZvi gvZ.fvlvUvi tKvfbv tgi vG Kitz cvj vg bv| K_v GK`g ej we bv, iay u nv Kiwe| Avcv th wK Kb, gtni KZv nBtjv GB gtni bvk tPvtni gtZvB, e`j vBtZ cviteb bv| iO gvBLvl tZgp Xnv hvq bv| iukf Avi K_v etj bv, wKQyGKuv ej tj nqtZv GB fvlvB Avil wKQY i`tb thtZ nte| eUi emvq tlvU vbtZ thtq iukf AtbKuv mgq KvUvq| KLt`bv `B GKuv Kvm _vKj wekte`vj tql Mmo ati ivtL| tmme mgq Rev Mmoi gta`B etm _vK, evBti tei ntZ Pvq bv| Kb nvi mg Kbnvb w`qv t`BLv tdj vq| WBFvi BDMpd evBti `mo tq vMviti U vtb, nufU, Pv Sij gjo Lvq, gvq vbtRi `B GKU KvRI tm ti tbq GB Aemti | Rev gvtS gvtS Pv Sij gjo i fvm cvq| Avtm wKQZB vbtZ i vnr ntZv bv| GLb tbq, Bmc evB, Avgvi gjo tZ Sij teik AvBtb| mvgtbi vntU etm BDMpd m½ Pv gjo tL tZ tL tZ vbtRt` i gta` tPbv cwi Pq emotq tZtj | BDMpd eD XvKvi KvQB bqbcti _vK| GKuv tqtq ntqtQ MZeQi | eD emi tZ GKjv _vtn, Wi jvtM bv ? Revi K_vq WBFvi gv tQvUfvBtevb mn GKm½ _vKvi K_v etj | Rev GKuv msmviti i my`i Qie t`L tZ cvq| Bmc evB, Avcub gvbyUv evtjv, eDUvi AtbK fvm`, etj Rev `xNRjm tdtj | BDMpd tmi Kg mgq etj, Zvg Avevi weqv Ki, fvm`tZv me mgq Lvivc _vK bv| Rev K_v evovq bv, tPvtLi l ci Mig cmbi mi Uj Uj Kti | kmoi AvPj ev l obv w`tq gvtQ tbq bv| iukf vdti Gtm RevtK GLb WBFviti i cvtki vntU emv t`tL AevK nq bv| GKv GKv wK Kite, `Rb gvby Mi etj mgq KvUte, GBtZv `fmeK| ZvOrov Rev mvgtb emtj iukf nvtZi e`vM eB vntUi l ci B`OvgtZv tdtj ivL tZ cvti | Revi vbtP cto wQto ev fvr covi fq _vK bv| wKs` AvR Revi D`vnx tPvL, tPvL cmb fvmtQ| iukfK thb t`L tZB cvqub Ggb Ae`v t`tL iukf tVU wJc nvtm| BDMpd MmoZ ÷vU` qvi ci Rev tPvL tgvQ| ivtZ iukf Zvi gvtqi Mvtq tVm w`tq bvUK t`L tZ t`L tZ etj, Avs`bvUK wKs` `Zwi nt`Q ! iukfK t`tL wUrfi c`f`q tPvL tdtj Avs`etj, tZvi AveYth wK GtZv e`-`_vK, GKuv tcvl

Kti bv| iukf tPvL Ztj eU cvjvbn G`wEK KvVi Nmoi j`af KuUv t`tL etj, teik ivZtZv nqub| bv, th Ae`v, tcvbtUvbI Kitz bv, tgvvBj l eU Kti tittL tQ| tgvvBj eU gvtb Ri`wi G`vctqE`tgE, AvbE`victUW| iukf Zvi AvtMi K_vq vdti Avtm| Av`Ov Avs`y Avgvi gtZv Revl Bqs my`ix GKuv tqtq, l tK WBFviti i mvf_ GKv tQto w`tZ tZvgvi Amjeav nq bv ? Avs`y tPvL mi` Kti etj, tKb ? wKQyNtUtQ ? bv, gvtb, NUvB big`vj | BDMpd Bqs, eD KvQ _vK bv| Ab`w`tK A`vUwUf evU Avbtiv`-KtUW Rev, l -qv-l, BR BU bu G bvBm cU-di G `vKtR Wgv ! Avs`y K_v etj bv| wKs` tUvj wktbi vUtk gtbvthvMI w`tZ cvitQ bv| GKw`tK iukf AveY Ab`w`tK RevtK vbtq wPsv` Avevi gv_vq Xktjv| nVv thb gtb cto tQ Ggb Kti etj, tZvi Lvij AvtAvtR K_v| BDMpd eD ev`Pv AvtQ, tQtj Uv fvtjv| w`tq ! tZvgvi iukfK Zte GKv thtZ t` l bv tKb Avs`y? tQtj Uv tZv fvj ! Gi gta` tcvb tetR l tV| l cvti iukf AveY| iukf Avs`y etj, Av`Ov, Av`Ov, KLB etj ? Av`Ov, KLB Avmte? mU`vi w`tK AtbK _vj i Avl qvR i bj vg| iukf Dtv Zvi Nti Pj hvq| AveY AvR AtbK ivtZ vdti, Ges Avil wKQy tC`Mog AvtQ Avs`y tZv GBgv` Rvbj | mKvtj bv`wi tUvetj iukf AveY Rvbj tm AvR mU`vq tevt`^ hv`Q| tevt`^ t`tK GKRBtK vbtq nsKs hvte| wZbv b ci vdti | Avs`y ZLb wU ÷vj Mv`m Ati`A Rm tXtj meri mvgtb ivtL| Rev ctivUvi tcv`bvmtq Avevi wKtPbi w`tK Pj hvq wKQy GKuv AvbtZ| AveY RevtK t`tL, etj, tqtqU Lp KvRi, bv ? l i tKD bvB ? AveY Zvg th hvte AvtM _vKtZB tKb Rvbi bv ? tKb gv, Zvg thtZ Pvl ? tnvqB wq? BD Avi mvtcvRw Uz tUj Btqvi l qvBd, kx WvRE` tbn Gubw_s A`vevDU nvi nvRe`vE ! tnvqU KvBE` Ad weRt`bm BD Avi Wbs AveY? DW BD wCR` tj U nvi tbn mvgw_s ? kx BR t`fwi gvP l wW A`vevDU BD| iukf AveY tqtqi AvKw`SK agtK Pz Kti hvq| Revi weitq Avi tKvfbv K_v nq bv| iukf bv`v`tkl bv Kti Dtv thtq vbtRi weQvqv Dcp ntq cto| iukf Avs`y Gtm weQvbi cvtk etm| GKU mgq w`tq etj, ZB GtZv K_v tKb ej wj, Awg tZv tKvfbwKQy ewj bv| KZwKQy Dov Dov i vbtZv, ZvB wPsv` nq| hv tZvi AveYtK mvi etj Avq, Dvb Lp Kó tctqtQ| iukf jvd w`tq Dtv etm| Avs`y tZvgvi wK mgm`v ? Zvg GtZv fq cvl tKb ? AveY g`vbcvl qvi e`emvi Lei Rvfbv ? AtbK tqtq bmk Bj`ij M`vuj cvPvi nq| RevtK tm wKfvt` t`L vQj Rvfbv ? iukf Avs`y Dtv Avevi iv`wi tUvetj etm| Rev Kvtc Pv tXtj gvc gtZv mBU G`vE tjv wgvktq tbtO iukf AveY mvgtb GwMtg t`q| AveY vbtkt`a Pv tkl Kti l tV| Avs`y GwMtg Gtm UvB tKvU tSto t`q| `pcti tL tZ

Avmte tZv ? tZvgvi mjUtKm meWKOytiwW Kti ivLe| inkfi Aveÿy xi w tK tLvj v tPvtL ZmwKtq nvev nvtm, AvMvgx gvtm i'ay Zng Avi Awg e'vK hvtv, tqtqK etj v| Gevti Lp UvBU wmwVDj | inkfi gvl wbtktã nwm Qnotq mæSZ nq|

inkf WvBfvtiK etj tQ, mUv mvZUvq 27 bæti i wRbvi evmv t_tK ZvtK wbtq thtZ| inkfi Aveÿy ZLb Avevi cvtq cvtq wPŠv Rnotq nvtU, eK Lwjj Kti xNRym tdtj | tQtj i'tej g tKwPs Kvm tkl Kti cãZw tbi gtZv mU'vq wdi te| wdtiB Zvi wbtRi Nti tnvgl qvK®Avi wbtUbtWv| cw_exi Avi tKvbtv Leti Zvi iKvi bvB| LeiB iKvi gtb Kitj iRvq tUvKv w'tq wFZti cãek Kti AtbK Abpq webq tktl i'tetj i Kvtb tãuQtZ tPov Kite| i'tetj i GKUvB wme| KwæDUvij v'tE bZb GtmtQ, Zvi eUz BmwZqvK Gi gta wktbl tdtj tQ, tmB tct-kb Zvi PvBB PvB| eomKOyPvl qv bq, Aveÿy Aveÿy i wR| wKŠ' mgq wjj tQ bv| Aveÿy th wK Kti, KwæDUvij v'tE hvl qvi Zvi mgq nq bv, Avoh®! AtbK UvKvi gvjj v, Aveÿy GKv thtq wktb Avbvi AbgvZ bvB| Aveÿy A_ev g'vbtRvi Avt½tj i vKtZ nte| hvBtñvK, i'tej wPcñ tLtZ tLtZ tnvgl qvK®tkl Kti tdtj | Aveÿy t'tki evBti GB Lei tRtb wWvvti i AvMñ Zvi Dte tMtQ| AvR mvivivZ tLj te, Kvj t'ej hvtv bv, t'ej i mgq tei ntq BmwZqvK i tct-kb i mvgtb ...| mU'vq WvBfvti i mvt_ inkfi Aveÿy hvq inkfK Ztj wKOyUKUvK evRvi Kti AvbtZ| Mwmoi wFZi Rev bvB, Aveÿy K t'tL inkf gL wJtc nvmtj l gL wKOy etj bv| mKvtj B RevtK wbtq Zvi tei ntZ ntj v Ges B"Qv Kti Rev Ges BDmpt WvBfvtiK AvUtK ivtL| Revi nvtZ cÅvk UvKvi jvj tbtv w'tq inkf etj, cãZw b ZB WvBfvti i KvQ t_tK Lvm, AvR ZB t_tK AvBmwLug Lvl qwe| Rev BDmptdi w'tK tPtq jvRk nvtm| BDmpt etj, iKvi bvB Avcv| bv hvl, Gwj d'vE ti wW t_tK AvBmwLug wktb Avtbtv| Awg GK `B wZb NËvi AvtM hve bv, wK AvtQ tZv| BDmpt gml i w'tK ZmwKtq gv_v t'vj vq, wK AvtQ|

tekw b Aek wK vKj bv| Rev tUi cvt"Q Zvi kixti eQi `B AvtMi tmBme cãZwLqv nt"Q| gwmmK GKUv wgm& Kti tQ, AtbK mgq t'wi nq| tmRb ZZ wPŠv wQj bv wKŠ' Ab" Ab" DcmM®tm gtg®gtg®eStZ cvi tQ| KZevi KBwQ, Bmç evB Lwjj KBt i b bv, Lwjj KBt i b bv, Awg gBiv hve| Kq, i wKOyn te bv, evBti tdtj ve| Gnb Avgvi wK nte tMv| Rev Mwmoi gta l obv gL tPtK Kwt | BDmpt etj, GKUzmgq t' L, hvi wKOynqB, e'e v Kiv hvte, wPŠv KBt i v bv| Revi wPŠv Kivi kw³ bvB| Ab' epvt i m't n t_tK

inkfi Aveÿy wbuðZ ntq KvDtK wKOy RvbtZ KtVvi fvte wbtla Kti WvBfvti i gva'tg wktbK t_tK tãU cwiv®vi Kwitq Avtb| Rev `BwZbw b Rji nbtQ GB ARvntZ i'tq etm KvUvq| Zvi ci m'ntq DVtj inkfi Aveÿy me cvl bv, Avi l teik wKOyUvKv RvgnKvico w'tq RevtK we'vq Kti t'q| GKB w'tb WvBfvti i PvKwi l hvq| inkf Zvi Aveÿy Ggb wbi t'ER tMvQvbtv mgvavb t'tL gtb gtb Ljk nq| Revi Rb' Lvi v j vMtj l GB wbtq tKvbtv evqbv at i w| WvBfvi BDmpt lvi v wKOynQj bv|

Rev AvQi l qvt³ i tktl tauqv ajv v gqj v Avi tktv tMtj i wFZi Reÿvi PvPvi ew'tZ thtq l t'v| ZLtbv Reÿvi PvPv wdti bvB| PwP cã'tg RevtK t'tL Ljk nq| cti PvKwi Ptj hvevi K_v tRtb me Ljk wMtj tdtj | PvKwi Zviv LvqvLv Qvovq bvB| wK KivwQj ? Reÿvi PvPv GKw b ci teMg mvtñtei KvQ t_tK PvKwi hvl qvi Kwmbx i'tb Pz v'tK| Kmg Kwj i gvtK Avi etj bv| PwP RevtK etj, Gnb wK Ki we, Avgvi gfn PbKwj gvLvq w'wj | Kmg Kwj i KvQ t_tK Lei tctq j vBwj Avevi GtmtQ RevtK t'tL tZ| nvq nvq, tevBb Zng Avi l m'yi nBqv tMQ| Rev t'tL j vBwj i kixti AvtMi Ae'v bvB| tekevtml amiZv| Rev etj tZvgvi kixi fvjt v AvtQ ? fvjt v Zq ivBtZi Kvq tZv kwitj i AtbK aKj | Kmg Kwj i gv Rev Ges j vBwj i w'tK tPvL cwtKtq wbtRi tqtq' i nvZ ati wbtq thtZ thtZ etj, evRvBiv bwU i mvt_ wK KZv G'v, Lp KBiv tdtj ve| j vBwj tVwU evKv Kti, evRvti i bwU, KZvq KZvq LvbwK teBk'v KBiv MwBj t' l, teik w b bvB, tZvgvi gvBqv l c't_ bvgte| bv bvgtj Avgvi bvtg KËv cvBtj v| Rev eStZ cvi tQ Reÿvi PvPvi Nti Zvi vKv nte bv| PwP nqtZv me tRtb tQ| j vBwj Revi nvZ ati etj, GBwdi Kqir b vKev ? Rev Reÿvi PvPvi Nti i w'tK GKevi ZmwKtq etj, Rwb bv, KB hve| j vBwj etj, v'tk hvl `Bw b vBKv Avm| Zvi ci KvqKvR GKUv LpRv wbl | Rev j'¶ Kti, j vBwj Gevi e'emvq bvgvi K_v ej tQ bv| Rev-B etj, tZvgvi Nti Avi wKw AvtQ ? tKD bv, AwgB ivbx – i fci ivbx, tPvti i ivRv tPvti i ivRv Avevi KbRb ? Revi tKŠZntj j vBwj etj, tmBtZv Avgvi me, l i qvtZbtZv AwQ, bvBtj tZvgvi PvPvi gtZv gvb| j v Kte j w' gvBiv tL vB w'Z| Rev etj, tm tZvgvi mvt_ v'tK ? gvtS gbt' | Zq Zvi WtiB teevKw Pz| Zng l wPbev, Kqir b vBKv hvl | Rev RvbtZ Pvq AvR ivtZ wK tm Avmte, bv j vBwj GKv vKte ? j vBwj i Ni ivtZ dvKvB v'tK| j vBwj KLtbv wdti, KLtbv t'fvi ivtZi w'tK l tdti bv| KLtbv KLtbv GKwvK ivZ evBti g'tj t' i mvt_ bq dvUv nvtbtbi mvt_ v'tK| DËi Kgv vctj i AvtKv'tki

gvbj| dvUv nrvbubtK i'aywPtb bq, Zvt`i AtNwl Z mi Kvi wntmteB Rvtb| me
mgqB mi Kvi x `tji „i“ZcY® tKD GKRb wntmte dvUv nrvbub i'ay
civrcUztekx bq, cyj tki KvO t_tKl mgxn Av`vq Kti wbtz tctitQ|
mi Kvi cwieZfbi Gtjvtgtjv mgqUvq tKv_vl Mv XvKv w`tq_vtK| mgqgtZv
AbKj evZvtm DmRtq l tV| GjvKvi tKD Aek` ejtZ cvi te bv, tm Kvi l
t`vKvtb Pw`vemR Kti tQ, tqtqt`i wbtq wQvbwgub tLjtQ, GtK-l tK cYew`
Kti tQ| eis dvUv nrvbubtbi GjvKvi gvbj Zvi Rtb`B wbi vc`teva Kti | dvUv
nrvbubtbi wei`tx mvZwU Ltbi, `wU al`Yi, wKQy WvKwZi AwfthvMmn gv`K
e`emvq RwoZ_vKvi AwfthvM AvtQ| teAvBub At`i gtZv gvgvj w`v GLb
tKD wntme Kti bv| GmeB knii ev t`tki Ab` tKv_vl NwUtqtQ ev NUvq,
GB ew`tZ Gme wKQf NtU bv| i'ayew`emxv dvUv nrvbubtbi exitZi Lei tRtb
tRtb ZvtK mi Kvi wntmte tqtbt wbtZ Af`n nta tMtQ| tZv dvUv nrvbubtbi
gvMx wntmte jvBwj ew`tZ wUtK_vKtZ cvi tQ| dvUv nrvbub thw`b GKv A_ev
eUm m ew`tZ ivZ KvUvq, AtbK cvl qvti i'ewiZ Rynj tQ cUq cKvtk` jvBwj i
mt` KLtbv Avi l `B GKwU tqtq Gtb ivZfi Umwi qj` Kti, `n utj w Pjt
- tmw`b ew`emx`i Rv tUtb ewiZ wbf`tq wFZti tek wbi vc` ivZ tkl Kti |
i'ayth dvUv nrvbub ew`tZ ZvB bq, Zvi AvgstY `B GKRb cyj kl tmB me
ivtZ ew`tZ Avtqt` ivZ KvUvq etj ew`emx Rvtb ev itbtQ| hvBtntK,
jvBwj etj, KBwZ cwie bv, AvBR ivBtZ Dwb AvBte wKbv| gtb Aq Avmte bv,
Zug_vKtZ Pvl Avgvi Mti ? Rev Pc_vtK| jvBwj etj, Zug_vK eBb,
tZvgvti ci_g w`b t`BLvB Avgvi wbtRi tevBtbi jvnb gtb ABtQ| Zug
_vK, Ktbv tcvit etj g bvB| Rev K_v t`q bv| hw` PwP tewk evovemo Kti
Zte jvBwj i NtiB AvmtZ eva` nte| Rev Avtm| ReYvi Pivri ew`Nti
XktZB PwP tZto Avtm, Lei`vi Avgvi Mti Xkwe bv KBj vg| Avgvi gvBqvti
bo KtZ w`tev bv, hv l B LvbKxi mv` hvBqv evRvti bvg tj LvMv hv| Rev
`*Z wbtRi e`vM wbtq jvBwj i Nti Gtm l tV| jvBwj ZLb mvRm^{3/4} v i`
Kti tQ| RevtK t`tL tm `tfweK Mjvq etj, wPst- KBtiv bv| Avgvi Mti i
KvtQ Ktbv nviwg tNltZl mvm cvte bv| Zug_vn, Avgvi gv`wb bvMi AvBR
KvBj Avmte bv| wPUwvtQ Acvtiktbt tMtQ| jvBwj i Nti wFZi wekuj
mvBtRi LvU, gLgtji P`ti i weQvbw, cvtk tUvej j`vau, tQvtUv GKUv wclR,
teovi Mv bvbvi Kg tcv`vi w`tq XvKv, eo Avqvb, Avqbbi mvgtb GKUv Z³vq
KZiKg mvRvi wRwbm, mWwU| Rev LvUi tKvYvq cv Ztj efm mvRm^{3/4} v
t`tL| jvBwj etj, GB AvgvtMv fvBM`, fvBM` D`vBtZ cvi ev bv| AvBR Zug
teBk`vi Mi ivBZ KvUvew| Avj v-bv Ki`K KvBj Zug iv`vq bvgv| tZvgvi

Ktbv nvZ bvB| bv bv KBiv gi tJ l tKD tZvgvti Qvotv bv| Rev `xNRym
tdtj Pc_vtK| jvBwj tPvtLgtL iO jvMttq KvRj cti Pj AwPovq| metktl
kwo cti | jvj itO l Rwi i KvRmn GKUv kwo, ewBRl jvj, evi iO l jvj |
Rev tVwU Mjv Kwctq etj, Kz_vq hvl? jvBwj Avqbbi wFZti RevtK t`tL
etj,

i`Kgwii . . . i`Kgwii
mwa`K ev` wKqv wKqv uqv
tKvb nvi v tKvb wRZv|
nv nv nv, eSjv e`emv KtZ hvBtZwQ| ivBtZi e`emv| itbv, Avgvi gv`vbi
KvBE, Zvi mv` KvgKjv KtZ B`wUtbi GK tnvUtj hve| nuUv gt`j tZv
bv, ZvB GKUztek mvBRv wbj vg| Rev GKUzmgq wbtq etj, ivBtZ wcliev bv?
wclie! wK Rwb|
ivBZfi_vBKv wK Kie v?
Kv`gvi PZgvi wv hv hv Pvq, nMj B Kitev|
Kv`gvi wK Pvq?
Zug etSv bv? Pz`tZ Pvq Pz`tZ, Zvi AvtM KZ intgi dwobw|
bvP tZ cvi?
bvP Avevi wK, tKvgi `jvtev, eK bvPtev, ZvB bvP, ZvtZB nviwgi tmvbw
LvivBqv DVte, gtb i`v` wgu`te|
Mvb itbtZ Pvq bv?
Mvb tZv jvMvB, Mvb Qvov bvP Aq bv| bvP Qvov nviwg_jvi kwst-Aq bv| Zq,
tewk KBiv g` wMj vBtZ cvi tJ AtbK wec` tKvtg|
wK Mvb Ktiv?
i`bev, Zq itbv, tZvgvti i`bvBqv tci vKwUw KBiv tbb|

t`tLv t`tLv bvMi Avgvi
i`tm wFRv wcvv
etK Rtj gaj Av_b
t`n fiv wgv

wgvv wcvv LvBqv tZvgvi
t`n Ktiv ZvRv
i`tm etm Av`i tmvnm
i`wz Kvtg gRv

Kvg i tm Avgvi kixi
mʃL i tO Vmv
Avʃmv Avʃmv ʃvʃgi KvbvB
Rtj cU fmv

Kvg tKvj Avʃgv` wej vm
j 3/4v wKQybvB
ʃ` ʃn AvʃQ i gY bvUvB
mʃL Dʃo hvB |

j 3/4v, gʃZv Ges we`ʃtqi ʃvʃL Rev jvBvj i Mvb tkvʃb, Mvʃbi Zvʃj Zvʃj
kixʃi i gʃʃ tʃL | Ges Mvb tkl ntj l gʃL Lʃj wKQy ejʃZ cvʃi bv Rev |
jvBvj gʃnZ`wekʃg wʃtq mʃRKgʃʃkl Kʃi etj , Mjv i KvB tMʃQ, cwb w`ev |
Rev bʃoPʃo emʃj l cwb ʃʃʃj w ʃZ cvʃi bv | ʃKv_vq cwb, ʃKv_vq Mvʃm tm
wKQʃ Rvʃb bv | eis tm Mvʃbi K_vq j 3/4v kiʃg Ggb wʃtq wMʃtqʃ th LvU
ʃ`ʃK cv bʃvʃʃZ mgq j vʃM | Gi gʃa` wʃʃRi `i Rv Lʃj tevZʃj i WvEv cwb
Mjvq XKXK Kʃi ʃʃʃj jvBvj Rev i wʃK Zmwʃtq nʃʃm | Rev l nʃʃm, wʃʃʃʃai
nʃʃm | jvBvj hv l qvi ci weQvʃvq Pʃ Kʃi iʃʃ wʃʃRi K_vv fʃvʃZ Pʃq Rev |
cvʃi bv, Nʃgʃtq cʃo | hLb Nʃg fʃvʃj ZLb eʃʃZ cvʃi bv i vʃZi ʃKvb&cʃbi
GUv, bv mKvj nʃq tMʃQ | Nʃi i gʃa` eo emʃZ Rj ʃQ | Rev wK Kʃi, `w ʃbi
Rb` emʃ tʃK Nʃi Avmʃe | jvBvj i Nʃi hʃ Gʃm DVʃZ cvʃi Amʃeav bvB |
Rev Nʃi i GUv l Uv tLwR Kʃi l Lvevi cvq bv | wʃR Lʃj ʃ`ʃL AʃbK_vj
KvMʃRi tʃvʃUv tʃvʃUv ev | GKUv Lj ʃZB Zvi wʃʃ v wʃ_Y tʃto hvq |
wewi qmbi VvEv ev. ʃ`ʃKB Rʃg vKv wewi qmb `ʃ ev. gʃnʃZ`ʃkl Kʃi tʃʃj |
jvBvj mKvʃj l Avʃm bv | Rev tej v chʃ-Nʃgʃtq wʃʃRi e`vM wʃtq tewi ʃq hvq |

emʃoi Lei Rev i Rvbv wʃj | Zeyl KʃqKw`b Gw`K l w`K Nʃi, wʃʃRi `Kʃkvi
`kkʃei `ʃʃZ, gʃʃʃi Kei, gʃʃʃ GK`v ʃhLvʃb Kei ʃ`qv nʃʃʃʃj tmB Keʃi i
`ʃʃZ ʃ`ʃL mgq KvUvq | Rev i Aveʃv Reʃvi Pʃvʃi gʃa`ʃg meB i ʃʃʃʃʃ | gʃnʃZi
NUbv, WʃBfʃʃi NUbv, BZ`w` | Rev ʃKvʃbv wʃʃʃ ZKʃbv Kʃi Aveʃvi nʃʃZ
wKQy UvKv w ʃq Avevi XvKvi evʃm l ʃv | Rev i vʃZi evʃm Avʃm, XvKv mKvʃj
ʃʃʃʃʃj jvBvj ʃK ew`ʃZ cv l qv ʃʃʃZ cvʃi | Zvʃvov mKvj mU`v ni Zvʃj i vʃZi
evm wKB Pj ʃZ cvʃi | AvMʃgʃKvʃj i ni Zvj RevʃK AvUkʃʃZ cvʃi te bv | ew`-
ʃZ jvBvj ʃK ʃʃʃʃ hvq Rev | jvBvj Nʃgʃtq wʃj , NʃgʃtqB vʃK | Nʃgʃ-jvBvj i
ʃPʃvʃv l ʃKgb Dʃʃʃʃ- gʃL ʃPvL i Kbv, Pʃj RUv covi Ae`v | ʃbj cwj ʃki

wkuk, mʃmʃi wkuk fʃvʃ, KvʃPi Pʃoi fʃvʃv `e | gʃb nq me Pʃo GKmvʃ_ Rʃov
Kʃi cv_i ev Bw w ʃq wʃʃʃ w ʃʃʃʃ | tmB jvj kwʃwʃ tʃʃʃʃZ | Rev eʃʃZ
cvʃi, wKQy GKUv nʃʃʃʃ | Ni ʃ`ʃK tewi ʃq Reʃvi Pʃvʃi Nʃi i w ʃK Avʃm |
ʃmLvʃb ʃKD bvB | Pwʃi mvʃ_ nʃʃʃZv `ʃʃ tʃʃʃ tMʃQ, Pʃvʃ ʃZv ʃʃʃʃʃ B tMʃQ |
mʃgʃʃi Nʃi i GKRB D`vg Mvʃq MvʃQi Wj w ʃq `wZ tʃq l qvK KiʃZ KiʃZ
RevʃK ʃPʃʃLi cʃK bv tʃʃʃ ʃ`ʃL | wʃK Kʃi `ʃZʃʃʃ etj , jvBvj i mvʃ_
Kvg Kim? Rev ʃjvKUi ZvKvʃbv, K_v evʃi fʃwʃZ fʃq cvq | wKQy bv etj
jvBvj i Nʃi wʃʃi | Avʃkcvʃki Nʃi i tʃvʃUv tʃvʃUv tʃʃʃʃʃʃʃ i ʃKD ʃKD
gʃwʃi l ci Qʃwʃʃ ʃPvLbvK gʃʃLi cwb GKB avʃvq Qʃʃʃʃ wʃPʃKvi Kʃi Kv`ʃQ |
ʃWʃʃb gʃL ʃiʃL `ʃʃ wZbv Kʃi wKQyLvq | Nʃi i Pʃʃj l ci Kʃʃi i w`K gʃL
Kʃi GK `ʃʃ KʃvK gvZ.fʃvʃvq wLw`ʃLDi Kʃi hvʃʃQ | Kʃi tmw`ʃK Zmwʃtq
ʃ`ʃL bv | Zʃe GK gʃnʃv ew`-Nʃi i evʃʃbv Pʃj ʃ`ʃK tewi ʃq Gʃm KvʃKi
w ʃK wKQy GKUv Qʃʃ gʃʃi | Rev AveK nʃq ʃ`ʃL gʃnʃv i eʃʃKi l ci Kvco
_vKʃʃ l eʃʃKi `ʃʃcvk w ʃq `b tewi ʃq AvʃQ | gʃnʃv i cv tʃʃʃi Kvq`vq eʃ
`wʃ `ʃʃ DVʃj l Kvʃʃoi Avʃvʃ bv Kʃi gʃʃL nʃʃm Qʃwʃʃ ew`ʃ Pʃʃj i wʃZi
ʃXvʃK | Rev eʃʃZ cvʃi Av l ʃKD AvʃQ |

jvBvj i kixʃi Av`i Kʃi Pʃj wewj w ʃq Avʃ- Avʃ- Nʃg fʃvʃʃZ ʃPʃv Kʃi |
jvBvj GKevi ʃKvʃbvʃi Kʃg ʃPʃʃLi cvZv GKUv Lʃj Avevi eU Kʃi ʃbq | Rev
eʃʃZ cvʃi ʃQ bv jvBvj ZvʃK wʃʃʃZ cvʃj wKbv | mʃvʃvʃZ evʃm Kʃi Gʃm Rev l
Kvʃʃ fʃvʃʃ fʃʃʃv th MveZjʃʃZ ʃʃʃʃ Kʃv i wU Pʃv ʃLʃq wʃʃʃʃʃ | GKmgq
jvBvj i wʃʃV nʃZ ʃiʃL Rev cvʃk ʃkvq, Ges ʃPvL eU KiʃZB tml Mʃxi Nʃg
Zij ʃq hvq | Rev i Nʃg fʃvʃʃ jvBvj i Kvʃʃi Av l qvʃR | hʃ l jvBvj dʃʃʃʃ
dʃʃʃʃ Kʃvʃʃ, Kvʃʃi Av l qvʃR nq evʃʃZ ʃ`q bv, bq Av i Mjv dʃwʃʃʃ Kvʃʃi
kwʃ bvB | Rev DʃV jvBvj i gv_v ʃKvʃj wʃʃʃ eʃm | jvBvj B`QvʃZv Kut`, Av
wK ʃhb weRueR Kʃi etj | Rev tmme K_v i AvMʃgv_v tevʃS bv | axʃi axʃi
Kvʃʃi MvZ Kʃg, K_v `uʃ nʃq l ʃV Ges Rev RvʃʃZ cvʃi wPʃwʃʃʃʃ
Acvʃi kʃb dʃUv nʃvʃʃ kZkZ wʃj ʃLʃq gʃi tMʃQ | jvBvj i wʃRv Rvʃʃbv
K_v ʃʃʃʃi Ggb GKUv AvKvi Rev Kʃi ʃbq, gʃvʃ dʃUv nʃvʃʃʃ kMʃʃʃ g`vʃ
Lʃʃ ejʃʃ l tm wʃj tʃʃi `v, jvBvj i tm wʃj `ʃʃʃ, Aveʃv, gʃwʃ K mʃwKQy |
GLb dʃUv nʃvʃʃ bvB, wʃqʃj KEv jvBvj ʃK wʃʃʃʃʃʃʃ Lvʃe, jwʃ w ʃq Zvʃvʃe |
Awʃ KʃZvq hvBqv gʃʃʃ | Rev jvBvj ʃK Rʃwʃʃʃ vʃK | Rev i Kvʃʃo jvBvj
ʃPvLbvKʃʃ gʃʃʃ DʃV eʃm | Rev PU Kʃi wKQy Lvevi wKʃb Gʃb jvBvj ʃK nʃʃZ
Kʃi Lv l qvq | kvʃ-nʃq jvBvj Avevi Nʃgʃtq cʃo | Rev jvBvj i cvʃk iʃq
_vKʃʃZ vKʃʃZ Nʃg Avʃvʃ Nʃg Z`ʃi gʃa` KZi Kg `ʃʃʃʃʃʃ | GKUv mʃc ʃ`ʃL

Rev t`sto cvjvq, tmB mvc Revi mcOb Qvto bv| f`tq Zvi eK Kufc, Z>`t
tf`to tMtj I eK Kucv _vtg bv| Avevi t`tL Lp tkvi tMvj, j vWtmvUv vbtq
KvK thb Kviv avl qv Kti| Rev `iRvq mcV tVukTq etj, Lj tev bv, Lj tev
bv, Ni fvBOv tdjvBtj I Lj e bv| jvBwj ZLb RevK Rvotq ati, Revi Ng
`ceQvU hvq| tK ev Kviv thb jvBwj i `iRvq jw_ w`t`Q| jvBwj etj, Lp
KBiv tdjvtev KBjvg, Avgvi Nti i mvgtb_b hv| evBti tgvUv Mjvq K_v tkvsv
hvq, Rev jvBwj tK ati AvtQ, wK Ki te eStZ cviQ bv| `tce Zvovq kixi
GLtbv KuctQ| tKD GKRb `iRv jw_ w`tq tdtj t`q| wZbRb Nti XfK
jvBwj Revi w`tK wifj evi ZvK Kti etj, gvj evBi Ki| K_v evovBtj
Btj wK Zvti giv KvI qvi mvt_ Sj vB ivLe KBjvg| GKRb Gtm jvBwj i Pj
ati gL DPzKti wifj evi i bj gL tVtm ati, tPvm gvMx tPvm, tZvi nvbubi
tmvsv| Rev uU Kti tKt` GKRtbi cvtqi I ci cto| evB Avgiv Mixe gvbl,
AvgvMv QvBov t`b| tml Revi Pj ati gL DPzKti nvtm| gqbv Zvg Kvi
LwPvi cwl Gv! ZZxq Rb jvBwj i kixi t`tK Kvc Lfj nvZcv mcOb tgvov
Kti teta mLi wFzi evBR tVtm tqtStZ e`vi gtZv tdtj| RevK bv teta
weQvovq i`Btq Avt`-Avt`-bMcKti wZbRbB g` tPvL t`tL, Ges evi wgvbtU
Revi kixi `tj wctI mZgKg`tkl Kti| Rev evav t`q bv| tPvL eFR cto
_vtK| tPvLi cvk w`tq Mig cwb Movq| Zvi wbat`tkl Mig Ztj i Xj
vbtg| `Z KvR mgvav Kti RevK bMcAe`vq Nti i GK tKvYvq `wo Kwitq
ivtL| Zvici LvUv tZvtiKti wbtPi cvUvZb DvWtq cvUvZtbi KvVi mvt_
cvjw_b w`tq tgvov tQvUv tQvUv tcvUjv Lfj tbq| LvUv Ztj i gml kvej
w`tq Lto j` GKwU Kvjv evf. i gtZv tei Kti tbq| jvBwj tPvL eFR cto
AvtQ| RevK aL Ges dvUv nvbubi j Kvsv gvj vbtq wZbRb Avig Avtqk
ev`-t`tK tewitq hvq| Zv`i Avmvi ct_l thgb tKD wQj bv, tei nevi
ct_l tKD bvB| Lp tewk ntj ev`-Nti i teovi dlvclvUv w`tq tKD tPvL
ivLtj I ivLtz cvti| Rev `vovt`v Ae`v t`tK cQ Dcp ntq cto, jvBwj
tMvOvq| Rev bixi te kAnxb tKt` vbtq jvBwj i gL wFzi t`tK Zvi evBR
tei Kti nvZ cv Lfj t`q| jvBwj DVtZ cvti bv| tqtStZB j` ntq i`tq
_vtK|

KZ mgq cto _vtK Zviv Rvrb bv| Nti i gta` AUKvi, teovi dlv w`tq I
tKvsv Avtjv Avtm bv| A` evBti I ZLb AUKvi| ev` Avl qvR tZgb
tkvsv hvq bv| AUKvii wFzi Rev Dtv tKvsviKtq Kvc Rovq| tctUi
vbtP Am`e Pvc teva KitQ wKs` tei ntZ mvm nt`Q bv| kixi cwb tXtj
tavqv `i Kvi| GKmgq Nti i GK tKvYvq nuUfR Kti etm Zj tctUi Ztj i

Pvc Kgvq| jvBwj tKl ati Kvc civq| LvUv cvUvZb wK Kti tZvK tctZ
jvBwj tK weQvovq tZvtj| Rev jvBwj wPr ntq tPvL tqtj i`tq _vtK, Kviv gL
K_v bvB| KLtbv KLtbv tPvL tetq cwb Mvotq vbtg| ivZ evto, ev` tkI
kaUKz wgvj tq hvl qvi AvtMB cvj tki f`vb Gtm tMvUv ev`-Nti tdtj|
GK`j thb tPvct`_B jvBwj i Nti i w`tK Gtm AvtKvfk ZvukTq Nti tXvK|
Rev jvBwj ZLb Avevi Ng t`tK tRtM I tV| cvj k tKvsv tRiv ev Po_vao
bv w`tqB tewitq AvmZ etj| Rev cvj tki wkvj UtPP dmP`vevq jvBwj tK
t`tL, jvBwj Revi w`tK ZvukTq etj, Ptv| Rev jvBwj tei ntq cvj tki
mvgtb `vovq| GKRb cvj k big nvZ I t`i `RbtK GKB `woi mvt_ teta
tUtB Ptv| Ab` Ab` cvj k ev` Gw Kl w`K Nti jvBwj i Nti AvI GKevi
Kx t`tL ev`-tQto Ptv Avtm| jvBwj Rev cvj kvvbi tqtStZ etm nvZi
tNvi gv_v vmtq vbtkt` Kt`| GKRb cvj k Avt`-Kti etj, nvbubi givi
Lei cvBqv ev`z eBmWvuj K`v? jvBwj tPvL tZvtj| cvj kwU Avevi etj,
GKevi _bvq Pj, Zvici e`v GKUv Kivt| e`vi K_v ev cvj tki Mjvq
Ggb gvbtI i gtZv K_v i`tB Rev AevK ntq t`Ltz Pvq| jvBwj ZLb etj,
gvj hv wQj vqv tMtQ| cvj kwU etj, Rvb|

ivZ tktI mevRevM _vov t`tK Qvov tctq Rev jvBwj i Rb` GKUwec`B ntjv|
nvZ GKUv cqv bvB| gv_v kixi e`vq tfto cotQ| tctUi wQy bvB|
nuUtz Kó nt`Q, GLb tKv_v hvte| jvBwj etj, tevBb GKUv GKUv KBiv Ni
ZvgvZ Ptv| `BRb Lvotq Lvotq ev`-chS-hLb Gtm tctQvq ZLb mKvtj i
tvt`i kvSfve Dte tMtQ| Mitg kixi wPvUgU KitQ| ev`z XfK jvBwj i
Nti i mvgtb Gtm _gtK hvq| ev` bvi xj`I RUjv ntq `vovt`v, GKRb nvZ
DPzKti wQvej tQ| Wvtevtq AvI `BRb| jvBwj Gt`i wPtZ tcti mnmv
gtb GKUv kv` Qjvr Kti Gtm av`v t`q, mg`-tVvU wPvK nvm dtU I tV|
RUjvi e`v ZLb jvBwj i w`tK AvOj tZvtj, Ab`iv Nvo wdvitq jvBwj RevK
t`tL| wKs` e`v jvBwj tK GLb wPtB bv, etj, evRvii teBk`v cvZv AvI GB
ev`z _vKtZ cvi te bv| ev`z tKvsv mgvRvetax KvR Pj tZ w`tev bv|
jvBwj i cv gmltZ tMt_ hvq| Revvi PvPtK RUjvi gta` t`tL RevI AvI tPvL
Zj tZ cviQ bv| e`vi cvtki GKRb gml t`tK nuKw`-K Ztj jvBwj i mvgtb
Gtm `vovq| ev` wFzi XfKtj KvBUv KEv w`qv LvI qvtev| fvm| jvBwj GK
cv wcvQv hvq| Zvi tPvL cwb dtj tctI I tV| Rev gmltZB tPvL tiL
jvBwj tK Awkto ati tiL tQ| jvBwj Kvsvi Pvc tVvU gL tfto etj,
vbgKnvvg...| AvI K_v tei nq bv| tKD GKRb jvBwj i Ni t`tK Revi
e`vMm jvBwj i Kvc tPvctoi GKUv MwE Qto gvti| Rev tmB MwE Ztj

j vBwj tK tUtB ew -t tK tewitq hvq| nuUtZ nuUtZ cxi R½x gvRvii KvtQ
Gtm GKUv ti ÷ti tE Xtk wQbw tKi tPqvii kixi tQto etm| ti ÷ti E-Gi
gtaB Rtg DtvfQ| eo eo Mlc Kti emv GjvKvi gvbj wbePpb bwgtbkb
wel tQ tRvi K_v Avi KvR Pj tQ| GLtbn bwgtbkb cwU⁹ tK PevS-bv ntj l
bwgtbkb cZ wkt t cPvi Yv KtqKgv AvtM t tKB Pj tQ| GgbwK tbZvi Qwe
Ges gvK⁹ w tQ euit0l tcv=vi XvKv tQtq tMtQ| miKvtii c`ZvM,
ZEyevqK miKvi tlgZvq emv, Zvici wbePptbi tNvlyv| ti ÷ti tEi GKRb
etqi ivg i`g| j vBwj ZvtK wPtb| l B i`g etj Mjv Pwotq WvK t`q|
j vBwj i Mjvi ktā Atbtk tPvL Ztj Nvo Nvj tQ l t`i t`l| Rev Pricvk
t`l etj, Ktbw`b tfvU w tQv? ew tZ AvBmv tfvUvi nBvQj vg, wKSK tfvU
w`evi `iKvi Aq bvB, AvgvMv mevi tfvUvi e`v nvbvB KBiv tDj vBtZv|
Rev fq cvq, nvbvB cth½ Avevi bv Dtv cto| etj, Avwg Ktbw`b tfvU t`B
bvB| tfvU w`evi AvtMB Gtntb PBjv Avvm| Gtntb wKwv Kvti tfvU t`q wKQ⁹
ejS bv| i`g `B Mv wvb Vvm Kti t`l t`uZ Qvotq nvtm| mv`v`uZ, tVutUi
l ci tgvPi nvev mi` ti Lv, Mvtq nj y i t0l wUkv⁹ nvd c`vE, Pj tQvUv Kti
QvUv, Mvtqi i0 ejv hvq dm⁹, i` tgi wbi xnfve t`l Rev i Avjv j vM| etj,
mKvtj tZvgiv fvZ e`vPv? i`g fvZ Mi`i gvstmi AW⁹ wbtq hvq| j vBwj
Avevi Mjv Pwotq etj, tkvb, gvii P wcvR w`m| Rev `B nvZ wP⁹ tVwKtq
etj, Zvici wK Kievl c`vUfBiv fvZ LvBqv, cvbR`⁹ wPevBtZ wPevBtZ Pjv
bv Mvt0 hvBqv Svc gvii| j vBwj i tkrKwv YaeAe`v nVvr tKtU tMtQ| etj,
Mvt0tZv Svc gviiQ, gvii bvB| Mvt0 covQ, Zq wB⁹ v cvvb LvBqv gitev bv|
mvZivBqv `vL tcv| Rev `xNRym tdtj, `MtZw³ i gZv etj, Kcvj Wv Avgvi
Ggvq cptjv ! gv gitjv Sti, eic cvvBtjv ew⁹ KBiv, gvii tK w`j weqv,
RvgvB PvBtjv teBpv w`tZ, cvvBqv euPtZ euPtZ VKv LvBj vg| k`v l teBk`vi
Nti al⁹ nBjvg, Gnb Avwg KZvq mvZivtev ! j vBwj l eKlvwj Kti `xNRym
tdtj | i`g tawqv l ov Mig fvtZi tcl-Zi Kwii tUwetj t`l etj, wKQy vM⁹
WvK w`tqb| Rev fvtZ nvZ t`qvi AvtM etj, Uvrv cqm v e`vM AvtQ tZv?
j vBwj g⁹ Li gta` fvZ tVtm etj, AvtM LvBqv tcl w` | ti ÷ti tE wfo evotZB
_vtK| K`vkev` wbtq emv tj vKwU mvgtb t`tK NbNb tej evRvt`Q| GB tetj i
A_⁹ Lv l qv ntj ZvovZwv tei ntq Ab`i emtZ t`l | j vBwj Gme tvtS|
tm wKQymgq wbtq Avi l mgq KvUvtZ `B Kvc Pvtqi AW⁹ t`q | i`g gn⁹ Z⁹
gta` Pv Gtb tdtj, gv⁹ b ZvovZwv tkl Kti tUvej Qvo| K`vkev` i mvgtb
tj vK RUj v Kti `wotq AvtQ|

j vBwj i tbZtZi Rev wQb wQb nvtU| tKv_vq hv⁹Q, wK Kite G w⁹ tQ tm
Avi fve⁹ Z cvitQ bv| GKmgq j vBwj tK etj, KZvl tMvmj Kitz cvitj
evtj v ABtZv| j vBwj etj, igbv hvBqv Kievl Rev eStjv Zviv igbv hv⁹Q|
igbv cvtK⁹ w fZi w`tq tKvb tKvb RvqMv w`tq tntU l iv mtivnqv⁹ D` vtbi
GK c⁹ tS-MvtQi mvt_ P⁹Ui Avortj i KvtQ Gtm `wovq| P⁹Ui Avortj hgvb
Ljv v tPvL e⁹ R i tQ AvtQ| Revi nvZ ati j vBwj hgvb Ljv vi KvtQ etm| hgvb
Ljv v tPvL L⁹ Avevi eU Kti | j vBwj etj, l Ljv v, PvBqv t`n, Avgvi eo
eBbt i Avb⁹Q, j vBtbi tUi wbs w`ev bv| Rev g⁹ L AvPj tP⁹ Ab`w tK ZwKtq
_vtK| Zvi tPvL fti hvq cvb⁹ Z| Ljv v Avjv m tft0 Dtv etm etj, Vvc
LvBtZ tUi wbs j vM bv, K⁹ P gvBqv⁹ Zv bv, gvMx ABqvB AvBtQ| hgvb Ljv vi
tPvtLi kw³ l e⁹ x i AtbK M⁹ i j vBwj t`i g⁹ L g⁹ L| GKkv⁹ tm clw` c⁹ i
tMvqv⁹ v` NvtU wQj | g⁹ j Uvbi, im Kivi Zvi Kv tm mevi tP⁹ q fvtjv tvtS|
ivtZi tejv Q⁹ w⁹ t`i g⁹ j R⁹ tQ w`tZ hgvb Ljv vi mvt_ tKvtb v`vj B
cvite bv| nj t`tK tm Qv⁹ t`i l ati wbtq AvtM| j vBwj Avi l KtZv tqtq
hgvb Ljv vi KvQ t`tK Ggb Aem⁹ i, Aj m`⁹ c⁹ i Mvb bvP K_v Kvq`v wktL
tbq| hgvb Ljv vi cvR l B NvtUi tKvtb GK gvii KvQ t`tK hv hv wktL
e`emv Kti tQ ZvB| Zte Zvi mt½ AvtQ nvj bvMv` t0tj tQvKvt` i tgRvRgv⁹
wWgvE etS Qj vKj vi i Kgti Kti t⁹ qvi tlgZv| hgvb Ljv v Revi gv_v t`tK
Kva t`tK Kvcv bwgtq Pj eK t`l L⁹ k nq| gvMxi KwU⁹ LvB my` i, wP⁹ v
wK !

`xj Mvotq j vBwj hgvb Ljv v Kv`v⁹ i wbtq nvmg`v i v KLtbn `tL Kij,
Rev wKQy i t⁹ b, wKQy Zvi Kvtbi cvk w`tq P⁹ t⁹ hvq| Ab` Ab` K_v l wP⁹ v
wfto g⁹ bvt⁹ w`tZ cvti bv| hgvb Ljv v tejvi w`tK tP⁹ q j vBwj tK av⁹
t`q, wKti Avi Nti wclw⁹ bv, bv G`Kev⁹ i B evBi nBtQvm ? j vBwj Revi w`tK
tP⁹ q eo GKUv k⁹ m tdtj, Zvi Nti i M⁹ i cvUv nvbv⁹ bi M⁹ i j vBwj Kti w⁹
GLb Avi Kitz l P⁹ q bv| etj, Ljv v Avgv⁹ Mv KZvq Ni ! cvK⁹ v` kb, ivBtZi
Av`v i B Avgv⁹ Mv Ni | hgvb Ljv v j vBwj tK GKevi t`l etj, n, ejv nBqv
tMjvg, Nti i g⁹ t` Ljvg bv, c_NvUB Avgv⁹ Mv Ni | j vBj etj, tZvgi
gvBqvWv Gnb KZvq Ljv v ? Bsvj k ti v⁹ w`qv AvB⁹Q Kte| gvMx tmBv⁹ t⁹
fv⁹ vB AvtQ| g`v bv g`v⁹ b Rvi GKRb l t⁹ i ew`v gvM KBiv ivL⁹Q| w⁹ v` Mvb
wktL⁹, bvPI | Avgv⁹ i Kq, gv ZB GKlvb Ni fvov KBiv _vK| Uvrv Avwg
w`e| g⁹ b g⁹ b KB, Uvrv Avwg w`ev⁹ b ZB Ni cvBqv t` , t` w⁹ wKwv Avgv⁹ Mv Ni
fvov t`q | wZbRb cvj k l t` i cvk w`tq tnuU hv l qvi mgq g⁹ v wclw⁹ t` t`l,
t`l wZbRbB _K Kti _Z⁹ tdtj | hgvb Ljv v weo⁹ eo Kti, Av`v i nBtj tZv

WReYv evivBqv Avmev Urvvi RBb", c`vb Lβjv Kvg mviZiI WNBœ jvMte bv
Znb RvDivi RvDiv ZtMv gfn Q`vc Avtm bv ? Rev nVr hgbv Lvj vi nvZ ati,
emv emotZ Kvg RjvB w`evi cvev bv ? hgbv nvZ Qvotq tbq| tkvb, tZvi
emvemoi emv` nBqvZv MZiB LvUwe| GnvfbI MZi LvUwe, `faxb e`emv,
mgm`v wK ? Rev u`u` Kti tKt` kwoi AvPtj gL XvtK| jvBwj hgbv Lvj vi
tPvtL tPvL ti tL nvtm| tPvL gtfQ Rev gv_v Ztj etj , i`µvev` wPbv GK emv
AvtQ, Avwg GKUz hvBtZ PvB| hgbv Lvj v etj , hv, hvmbvB K`vb ? tZvti wK
`vl qvZ KBiv AvBbv emvB ivLuQ| Rev Dtv `vovq, jvBwj etj , Ptjv AvwgI
mvtZ hvB, hv` tZvgvi ivfn Avwg Pbjv Avmtcv| Rev Avi K_v bv etj cvk®
t`tk tewtq evsjv AvKvtWvgi mvgtb t`tk wiv` vq Pto etm, cvtk jvBwj |
tKD tKvtbv K_v etj bv| i`µvev` i Lvj vav RevtK t`tLb gtfL Qvqv tUtb
bvvgttqQ, ZB Avmm bv, Avmm bv| ggnZ nviVgRv` tZvi Lvj Rvtbi brtg
tKm w`tQ| Avgiv bmk tZvtK jKvtq ivLuQ| ZB GLbB Pbjv hv| Rev
jvBwj i mti vncv` ®`v`v` v`v` AvmtZ t`wi ntjv bv| hgbv Lvj v ZLtbv tZgb
Kti i`tq AvtQ| I t` i t` tL tPvL tZvtj | jvBwj etj , emv LβRv cvBj vq bv|
Rev jvBwj i nvZ KZAZvi Pvc t`q|

mÜ`vi Qvqv Mvp ntq cvtK® nj` emZi Avtj v dtU DVtZ DVtZ jvBwj AvR
wZbv` b ci mvtctvIvK vbtq e`-nq| hgbv Lvj vi PtUi Avotj Mvtqi Kvco
Rvotq Rev etm `vtK| jvBwj etj tQ, tZvgvi wKQyKi tZ Ate bv, Zvg t`n|
Rev Gkevi etj wQj , Avwg emv Pbjv hvB ? jvBwj gL Ab`w` tK mvi tq fwi
Mj vq etj wQj , I tZvgvi tZv mtiLi emv AvtQ, Zq emv `vKtZ wKwv teBk`vi
LvZvq bvg wj nvq ? Zq emv w_Kv wKš` ggnZ `vj vj aBiv AvBbv fvtZ teBPv
w`te| Revi fq ggnZ bq, Ab`wKQy| tKv_vq Zvi emv ? tK AvtQ Zvi emotZ
? Mti gi gvbl ReYvi PvPvi mpev` tek`vi Nti aI` nevi Leil tRtb hvte|
ZLb avbevDvWbtcvOvi KivRI tKD w`te bv| Dèv K_vq K_vq KK_v ej tZ
wAv Ki te bv| Rev gv_v `tRB etm `vtK| hgbv Lvj v Dtv tKv_vl tMtQ| Pv
Lvte| GLb Avi wMvtiU Uvrb bv| Pv tL tZ tL tZ Gw`K-I w`K t` tL tZ t` tL tZ
nqtZv Ktj R Qv`xi mÜvb w`te| jvBwj Rvtb hgbv Lvj v AvR ivtZB fvtj v
gt` t` i nvZ RevtK Ktj R Qv`x ev ntj i tqtq etj `votq w`tq fvtj v cqm
Kvgvte|

Revi fM` fvtj v| mvi vZ MvtQi vbtP PtUi Avotj PtUi weQvqv Nvgtq
vbtZ tcti tQ| tKD ZvtK WvtKvb| Ng tftQ gtb gtb etj , Gntbv teBk`v I B
bv| jvBwj bvB, hgbv Lvj v KLb Gtm Zvi cvtk Nvgtq tQ| AvRvtbi ci ci

cvtK® gv_vq AvKvk cwiv`vi ntq I tV| KZiKg cwLi WvK, gRvi e`vci
tKvtbv Kvk bvB| Rev Dtv etm WEv evZvtm tfti i `v` tbq| nVr ZLb
cUPRtbi GKUv `j t` Sto tHtZ tHtZ RevtK t` tL `vovq| mKvtj I Ziv Nvtg
wFRv, kvU® tevZvg AtaR tLvjv, ggv wRbtmi c`vE, GKRTbi nvZ
wi fj evi | Rev PgtK ki xti Kvco tUtb hgbv Lvj vi cvk tNtm etm| wi fj evi
nvZi tQtj wv wi fj evi i bj `vZ VKVK Kti etj , KtZv Pvm, tZvi ti U
KtZv? hgbv Lvj v Dtv etj , GK GKRb cAvk KBiv w`ev, G`wfvY|
G`wfvY ! tQtj wv nvtm| wi fj evi hgbv Lvj vi Kvtj tVwKtq etj , GKLvB
etj U tZvgvi Rb` G`wfvY Kijvg| cvtki GKRb etj , etj U bô Kwim bv,
etj Pvi w`K gv_v Nvtq t` tL| hgbv Lvj v tPvtL Mj vq cwb ati ti tL etj ,
evviv, Mixe gvBiv wK Kie, GB KBiv Avgiv Rxb Pjv vB| Avi GKRb tQtj
etj , GBWv tZvgvi gvBqv ? Lvj v d`vj d`vj Kti ZvKtq `vtK| tZvgvi mvgtb
gvBqvK dvKvBtZtQ, t` L tZ Lvivc jvM bv ? hgbv Lvj v GKB iKg ZvKtq
`vtK| Avi GKRb tQtj wRbtmi wQb ctKU t`tk Lj tei Kti vbtRi
AKvgvbtv Mvtj avti i Dèv w`K tUtb tUtb etj , Avwg kvjv emi ti B dvKvtv|
tZvi i gvBqvti wovq hv| mevB tntm I tV| PtUi I ci emv hgbv Lvj v
tQtj t` i cvtqi dvk w`tq cvj tki `j t` L tZ tctq nVr tPvtq I tV, evPvI ,
AvgvMv evPvI , g`v`b gvBiv tcvvBtj v| tQtj ivl cvj k t` tL t` Šo t` qvi
gnZ`® dvk vj Qto, hgbv Lvj v K j` t` Kti i `vj tQvto| Ati i Rb` hgbv
Lvj vi Rvb, Avi weaY`-nevi mpev` t`tk Revi kixi ti nvq tctq hvq| hgbv
Lvj v K Rvotq ati Rev Kut` | hgbv Lvj v etj , AvgvMv Rxb GgbB tevBb|
tKD gvi te, tKD evPvte| Gi gta` jvBwj Avtm, tPvL Xj yXj y| tKvtbv K_v bv
etj B hgbv Lvj vi cvk w`tq i`tq ctQ| Kvbe`vvgtq kvš-ntq emtj hgbv Lvj v
etj , tZvi Rb` Avwg wKQy tPov Z`wei Ki tZvQ| Lei jvMvBvQ, t` w`K Aq|

mÜ`vi w`tk hgbv Lvj v ZvMv` v w`tq RevtK `Zvi Kti | Revi tPvtL cwb, Lvj v
Avkvm t`q, tZvti Gntb wKQyKi tZ Ate bv, Kvb`m bv| mÜ`v wgvj tq ivtZi
AÜKvti Revi iO gvLv tVvtU wPvtK, etKi wFzi mpmv Kti AvPo t`q| Rev
eK Lwvj Kti evZm tdtj , Avevi tUtb tbq| hgbv Lvj v gvSgvfSB RevtK
t` tL| Gkevi Pj wK Kti t`q, Gkevi tVvtUi Qvotq hvI qv wj cv÷K gtfQ
t`q, kwo tKgb Kti tUtb eK`vUtk `wMln` Kti ivtL| Rev tKvtbvUvZB
evav t`q bv, Zvi nvZ cvtq kvš` bvB| Aek Aek jvMvtQ| hgbv Lvj v vbtRi
cqm vq Pv wKtb LvI qvq| wMvtiU Uvbe? Rev bv Kti | fvtj v, tbkv Kiv wKvLm
bv| kixi tePtj B g` wMvtiU LvBtZ nBte K`vb ? AvBRkvBj QKvi tMv
e`emvq bvgtj B g` LvBtZ Aq| Avwg tKvtbvKvtj B tbkv Kwim bvB| Kv÷gvi

bv| Zvi AvfMB ivtZi tKvfbv wtkā gn#Z©Rietbi me c0qvRb wguWtq
tiwRbv Ptj tMtQ| wKš' tngv#K tm wKQ#ZB gi#Z w te bv| GLb Zvi cwipq
l thwMthvM A#bK| tKvb GbwRI ev bivx mšMVB wPwKrmvi e'e~vi AvtqRb
Ki#Z cvti Zv ggZv Rv#b| gk#Kj ntjv ~vKi e'e~v Kiv| evBti l Bfvte
tW#bi cvtk cto ~vKtj fvtjv gvbtliB KwWb Am#L tfvMvi K_v| Avi tivMv
gvb|Uvi GKUv ~vKi e'e~v bv Ki#Z cvtj tZv QKwi gti| tKvfbv AvcvB
ggZvi kZ Ab#ivtal wKQyKij bv| nvmcvZvtj tRvi Kti wbtZI cvti| tngv
nvmcvZvtj th#Z Pvg bv, gttj l hvtev bv| GKevi NvUewg l Bqv gwi, GKRb
wbqv tMwQ#jv nvmcvZvtj| Wv#vi nviwg bvtK i"gvBj evB~v`#i`#i ~vovBqv KZv
Kq, teBk~vi Kv#Q tNI te bv| Avi K#bv teUvl Kv#Q Av#m bvB| cti wbtRB
evBi l Bqv Awm| mevB teBk~v t`L#Zv`#i`#i LvivBqv| Avgvti Zvg
nvmcvZvtj wbl bv| ggZv`xN#ym tdtj| tek~vi c0Z l Bme gvbt#i N#v
ftqi K_v ggZv`# bivxKuj at#B Rv#b| t`šj Zv`vq Zvi gvl gti#Q
wPwKrmv QrovB| ggZv Avi GKRb mnKg#K wbtq gvtK tUt#U#b iv~vq
~vovq| dwi`cj m`i nvmcvZvtj wbtq hvte, evm wZbRb hv#x t`#L`vovq|
wZbR#b l#v, ev#mi tn#vi`i Rvq`wotq f#ov Pvg| ggZv f#ov t`q| tn#vi
f#ov wbtq ggZvi gv#i w#K ZvwKtq etj, wK l B#Q? ggZv wKQyev#i Av#M
Zvi mnKg#P bwm#m etj, AvgvtMv K#Zv Am#K Aq, tZigvi Zv w`qv`i Kvi bvB|
tn#vi bwm#m ggZvi w#K tKgb Kti ZvwKtq etj, l tZivv Nvt#i... gvMx
Avgvi evm_b bvg| tn#vi evm_v#vi w`tq ~vwtq wZbRb#KB cvtj av`v
w`tq iv~wi gta` bvgtq t`q| cti GKUv tewU`w` f#ov Kti dwi`cj
tc0Qvq| Ri`wi wfv#M etm ~vK#Z nq KtqK N#Ev| bwm#m DmL#n Kti, wdi#Z
wdi#Z ivBZ, AvBR Avi Kvg Ate bv| ggZv Pc ~v#K| tkl ch#-Pg#i wM
wfv#Mi Wv#vi bvtm# mmiqv#j ggZvi gvi bvg l#v| ggZvi gv g#L L#v#i
Av#MB ggZv Zvi tivM m#u#K#etj, Wv#vi bvm#tkv#b| Wv#vi KvM#R wKQy
tj#L l| Avi l`#-GKuU c#k#Kti bvm#Wv#vi`#R#bB K#g D#z Kti etm|
ggZvi gvi kixi GKUv cix#v Kti l t`#L bv| R#i c#o hvlqv kix#i
_v#v#gUvi em#tq l t`#L bv GB c0q tc0p gun#j vi kixi KZUv Zvcgv#v aviY
Ki#Z cvti| Wv#vi`#Z GKUv tch#m#ckb wj#L t`q g#Li l ci i"gvj
t#t#| dwi`cj t`#K l l#p wK#b NvtU wdi#Z wdi#Z ivZ nq, wKš`tmB ivZ
ggZvi gv#i Rb`tfvi nq bv| g#L w`tq tdbv Z#j,`v#Z`wZ j wM#tq LZg|
i`aytngvi Avc#Ei Rb`B bv, ggZvl nvmcvZvtj th#Z fq cvq, g#Li l ci
tKD G#Zv N#v Acgvb Kij KZ`# ch#-mn` Kiv hvq! L#p g`wbt`i gvbt
fq cvq, wF#K D0v`#i Ki`Yv Kti, tek`v`i Kti N#v| miKv#i i nj dbvgv
wbtq kixi LwU#q Avq DcvR# Kiv f`#j v#Ki Kv#Q N#vi KvR tKb g#b nq

ggZv e#tZ cvti bv| f`#j v#Kiv h# tek`vi N#i bv thZ, f`# bivx#j`#li
h# iwZ-m#tq c#j Avc#E ~vK#Zv Ges miKvi evn#j h# miKwi digv#b
teAvBib etj tN#Yv w`Z, Zvntj w`#bi Av#j v#Z GiKg N#v t`Lv#bvi D#Ei
cvlqv thZ| ggZv GLb Avi Gme wbtq fve#Z Pvg bv| A`#oi t`vl etj l
gv#b bv| eis M#tq LvUv Av#qi`eaZv ev`wZKZvi m#t#U i dqmv#v tm wbt#Ri
g#Zv Kti wbtq#Q| Ab`mnKg#`i l tm Zvi g#bvej m#vi Kti mvmx Kti
Zj#Z Pvg| Zey nvmcvZvj c0k#tmB m#vi`#v#i K_v ggZv fj#Z cvti
bv| gv#Kmn Wv#v#i Ni t`#K tei n#Z n#Z evZv#m Qwotq hvq wZb tek`vi
K_v, nvmcvZvtj i KwiWi t`#K t#vK m#i hvq, m#tZ bv cvtj g#L Kvco
i"gvj t#t# t`qv#j w#v tN#l`vovq, jv#b`vov#v Ki`Yv c0`w#k`#v#L
gvbt`#j vl tKgb tP#L wZb tek`v t`#L bvtK g#L Kvco`#R msp#y#v tiva
Kti| ggZv tngv#K wbtq nvmcvZvtj th#Z Pvg bv|

Pw`#v D`#v`#j#i ti#v`c#tQ, tKvfbv tKvfbv MvtQi wbtP ivZ-Lvl qv gvbt,
Kv#-gvbt wRwi#q wbt`Q| Kvj fvtU# Z#j, MvtQi Qvqvq, tet# tKv_vl ggZv
tngv#K cvq bv| Zvi nvtZi wUdb tKwiqv#i tngvi Rb`#j#i L#vi, wbt#Ri
L#vi l| MvtQi wbtP etm tngvi m#t`#j#i L#vi Lvte| ggZv Zvi
Avk#t#K`#t`#K L#vi wbtq G#m#Q| tngv#K L#R bv tctq Zvi Kcv#j f#vR
cto, tPvL`#f mi`n#tq ~v#K| Pw`#v D`#v`#b tXvKvi g#L A#bK cvj k
wgvj Uwi l t`#L#Q| ggZv`#v#v`#v fiv g#b Av#-Av#-wRqi Ke#i w`#K
G#Mvq| tmLv#b cvj#ki RUjv, mvaviY gvbt l wKQy#Lv hvq| ggZv Zvi gta`
tngv#K t`#L bv, Avi Ke#i Kv#Q tN#t#Zi mvm cv#`Q bv| ggZv wdt#i
Kvj fvtU# wF#Zi tXvKvi Rb`wbtP bvtg, Ges tbtgB t`L#Z cvq Kvj f#U#
t`#K`#i Nvt#i gta` tngv wPr n#tq i#tq Av#Q| nvtZi wUdb tKwiqv#i tdtj
tngvi l ci c0q S#wctq cto ggZv| tngv tPvL t#j, Zvi mviv kix#i Nvg,
Zie#tiv#i gta` tPvL L#j l wKQy#L#Z cvti bv| ggZvi nvZ at# D#v etm,
l.. Zvg, tivB`tcvqvB#ZwQjvg, kxZ jv#M tZv| ggZv tPv#Li cwb g#Q Ab`
w`#K t#tq Pc ~v#K| tngv etj, AvBR wRqi Ke#i tgjv gvbt Ate, Lv#j`vl
Av#te| tngvi tPv#L L#k L#k fve| tPvL g#L emv, tcvov g#Li Nvtg P# R#wotq
#v# GKUKiv nwm G#K tngv etj, Lvl qvl w`te| tZv#i w`te? ggZvi Mj vi
`# GKUv k#`| tngv tmiKg nvtm, tmB ZvgvZ nvBuv hv#Z cvie bv| n,
hv#Z cvtj tZv#i weiwb Lvl qvte| tb P#j, tKv_vl eBmv LvBqv tbB, tZvi
RBb`L#vi Avb#Q| tngv etj, RvbZvg Zvg Av#Z cvt| tmBR#b`B G#b#b
i Bqv wQjvg| bv#j cvj k`#Bnv K#Zvq wqv t#jvq ivL#Zv, tZvgv#i Avi

cvBZvg bv| ggZv Avevi tPvL gftQ tngvi nvZ ati Ztj tKv_vl etm cto| ZvovZmo Lvl qv`vl qv tkl Kti Ptj hvl qvB wbi vc` |

ggZv wbi vc` B wdti wMtqUj | tngv ggZvK Rwo tq ati we`vq t` qvi mgq tntmUj | ggZv tngvi gftLi nwm t` tL fvtē, gvBqvWvi kixj AvBR GKUz fvtjv| ggZv etj , lly LvBm eβb, KvBj wenvtj Avmevtb| ggZv weKvtj B Avtm, tngvtKI LjRtZ nq bv| RvqMv gZv tngvtK tctq hvq| tngvi tPvtLgftL gwQ DoftQ| bvtKi dlvq tPvtLi tKvtY i Kbv tdbvi `wM| kixi VvEv cv_i | Avi l wKQycfti nqtZv l B cv_i l cPtZ i i" Ki te| ggZv gftL Kivo tPtc t` ſto tewtq hvq| wPwKrmv, _vKv-Lvl qvi e`e`v BZ`w` i me Stgtjv wgvUttq w` tq tngv wlvōŠ-Kti tQ| giv cPv tngvtK wbtq tm wK Ki te| g` fdi vm cuj k cōjt hv Zvt` i Ki Yxq Ki`K| AvkttKt` a` βwZb w` b Nvgtq Nvgtq ggZv wenYj Zv KvUvq| Zvi gb t` tK KLtbn tngvtK wetq t` qvi `ſZ wgvj tq hvq bv| KZ Avovfti tngvi wetq ntjv| ggZv i aygtb KitZ cvti bv ei tQttj wUtK| Kvi mvt_ wetq w` j | Uuc gv_vq mv` v cvqRvgv cvÄwe civ tQttj wUj gft tKb gtb bvB ! tngvtK `ycti LvBtq Nti wdti ggZv Avi tKv_vl hvq bv| AvkttKt` a` etmB eo Avcvi mt½ ōmWōi GK KgRZſ mvt_ Avj vtc i wetq wK Kti tbqv Ges tngvtK tKvtbv wKwbtK wPwKrmvi m`vebv wbtq K_v etj | eo Avcv ZvtK RwbttqT tngvi e`e`v tm Gi gta`B Ki te| G Rb` wPŠv bv Kti ggZvi KvR GwMtq wbtq hvl qvi Rb` etj | ggZv gtb gtb ej tj l gftL etj – bv, tngvi Rb` wKQy Ki tZ cvivl Avgvi KvR| AšZ GKRb tngvi Rieb wUwKtq ivL tZ cvitj l `w`-wgtj | ivtZ ggZvi fvj Ngy nq bv| tKvb dwtK ivZ tkl ntq Nti i PwKtZ PwKtZ mKvtj i Avtjv Gtm Ab` tqtq` i tPvtLi cvZvq wccowewj i i" Kti tQ eſtZ cvtib| ggZv tPvL tgtj , tPvtLi mvgtb gtb ZLtbv Zvi Ljk Ljk fve| wetqi Avb` Drmtei tik tKtU hvqvb| hw` l GKevi Kv`ycvEi m`ſw gWRōv Ljvi K_v gtb nq, wKŠ` ggZv cvEv t` q bv| Ljvi me K_vB tZv Avi dtj hvqvb| t`ctē gvtb AtbK i Kg ntZ cvti | t` ſj Zw` qv NvtUi mvapevevi mvt_ gWRōv Ljvi gvtb wgtj bvB| ggZv fvtē, Avnv tePwvi tngv hw` mwZ` mwZ`B fvtjv ntq l tV l tK wetq w` eB w` e| gWRōv Ljv ej Z, QKwi tMv XO t` Ktj ewP bv| biUwMwi KBiv c`vU Pvjvq Avevi K_vq K_vq weqv Kivi mL| gWRōv Ljvi gZv biUiv htZv tLvqve t` tn ZvBi gta` weqvB t` tn tewk| gvq gv-ertci l weqv t` tn| hvi wetq t` tL Zvi Amj_wemj_ GgbwK gZi l NUtZ cvti, Ges NtUtQl | ggZv Zey tngvi wetqi K_v fvtē| eo Avcvi K_vq Zvi Av`v cōj , wPwKrmv Ges _vKvi e`e`v KitZ

cvi tj tngv wKb tetP DVtē| eqm Ai , t` LtZl Lvivc bv| tKt` a` t` tK wKQy nvtZi KvR, tj Lvcov wKltj tKb wetq w` tZ cvite bv ! hw` gvBqvi m`ftUi Afve bvB| ggZv wbtRtK eſvq| hvBtbnK GBme `cæl eſSi AtbK `ti, aivtQwvi evBti Ptj tMtQ tngv| Kv`ycvE UvbevRvi wbgZwv mn XvKv knſi fvmgvb nvRvi nvRvi tngv itqtQ| Zvt` i wbtqB ggZv Avevi e`-ntq DVtZ Praq|

dvgtMtUi l fvi wetRi l ci ggZvi mvt_ t` Lv nq dj gvj vi | wetRi ti wj sG tnj vb t` qv ami tPnivi dj gvj vtK GKSj tKB wPbtZ cvti | ggZv dj gvj vi nvZ ati, Avgvti wPtbm? dj gvj v `βw tK gv_v t` vj vq| Awg ggZv| dj gvj v tVuU euKvq| ggZv etj , iv`vq e`emv Kim| dj vgvj v mZK` tPvtL ggZvtK t` tL, n etj | AvtM KZvl wQvj? dj gvj v GKB fvtē etj , n| KZvq wQvj? bvi vbMtAv| wKwv wQj ewoi gvuj K? e` y l eſwQ, Zq iv`vq K`v, AvQi q cvm bvB, mi Kvti i Uvrv cvm bvB? dj gvj v ggZvi nvZ ati tKt` tdtj | ggZv etj , tb Avgvi mt½ Avq| dj gvj v nvZ ōwotq tbq| ggZvi mt½ tm hvte bv| Pj eβb, tnvBtUttj eBmv tZvi KZv i w| Bwuj k tivtW Awgl e`emv Ki Zvg| Gnb iv`vq fivBmv teovB| ggZvi tMvQvtj v tPniv, K_v i tb dj gvj vi tZgb wekym bv ntj l cv ewotq t` q| l fvi wetRi wbtPi ti t` wq XtK ggZv dj gvj vtK tCufTi fvZ Lvl qvq| dj gvj v GKevi wK Kti nvtm, GKevi Kut` Ggb bvbv Kvq`v Kti fvZ Lvl qv tkl Kti | tKvgi t` tK wMvti tUi `govtbn c`vtKU tei Kti | ggZv wMvti tUi c`vtKU nmZtq tbq, etj , tkvb GK Kvc Pv Lv| Gnb aivBm bv| dj gvj v Avcwe Kti bv| Pv tL tZ tL tZ dj gvj vi K_v i tb ggZv DtÉRbvq `wotq hvq| GK i Kg tRvi Kti B tm dj gvj vtK tKt` a` wbtq Gtm eo Avcvi mvgtb tdtj | Avdv GB i tbb ZvtMv cpevmtbi wK`Qv, i Bbv t` tnb mi Kvti wK Ki tQ| DtÉRbvq ggZv KuctQ| eo Avcv ggZvtK kvš-ntZ etj | dj gvj v tKt` i tdti i l ci etm `β nuUj wftZi gv_v tR wektg tbq| ggZvi AvtēM DtÉRbv, eo Avcvi kvš-big K_v i tKvtbv A` q LuRvi tPov dj gvj v Kti bv| tCufTi fvZ Lvl qvi ci kixi tKgb tQto w` tqtQ| GKUz NgytZ cvitj fvtjv ntZv| GZ`ftY tm dvgtMtUi cvtK` MvtQi wbtP ev tet` RvqMv tctj i tq coZ| eo Avcv etj , Av`Qv n`v KvMtRI Gi Kg w` tcvU` tewi tqUj | ggZv etj , Avdwb mwsew` KtMv WvtKb, dj gvj v wbtRi gftL Kte mi Kvti i AvQi q tKt` i KZv| Awg ZvtMv tPvtn AvOj w` qv t` nvtēv, t` tnb cpevmtbi tPniv| eo Avcv tKt` i Avtiv KgRZſ mvt_ Avj vc Kti w` v š-tbq mwsew` Kt` i tKt` B AvmtZ Abtj va Kiv nte| ggZv Ges dj gvj vB K_v ej te| tKt` a` t` tK wKQy ej v nte bv|

UvberRvi vbgZuj vbtq Avi tKvfbv tLurLei cÖZte`b bv vKtjI nvRvi
nvRvi tqtq`i c_ bmgatq t`qvi K_v tPtc thZ t`qv nte bv| dj gvj vtK
Bmj Kti velqUv Avevi PvOv Kivi dā mZ GtmtQ| eo Avcv Z`wei Kti
AvRtKi KVMR, tfrti i KVMR Ges BmKjvtei mvsew`Kti i K_v Av`vq
Kti tQ| Zviv dj gvj vi mvvvrKvi vbtē| ggZv Ges eo Avcv AtbK epStq
dj gvj vtK ati ti tL tQ| AŠZ KtqKw`b tm GB tKt`* t_K Zvi vbtRi K_v
ejK, vektg vbK, frtjv j vM t_ t_KI thZ cvti | tKt`i cÖKqY cKtí I
tm thvM w`tZ cvti | dj gvj vi tKvfbv AvMh bvB| tKt`i vel tq tm m`ngv
bq| vKWv Kte, GBWv MmRc t_ i gtZv tRj vKbv| Zey ggZvi e`envti,
K_vq tm itq tMtQ| vbw`v w`tb tm mvsew`Kti i me cÖkē DEi t`q| tKt`i
I frj tktci tUetj i GKcvtk ggZv Ges dj gvj v, Ab`cvtk vZb KvMtRi vZb
mvsew`K| Zvt`i mvt_ AvtjvKvPÍI GtmtQ| GKUv`ti tKt`i vbeftx
cvi Pij K eo Avcv tmdvq tnj vb w`tq tWij ÷vti tPvL ti tL efm AvtQ| Zvi
Kvb I gtvthvM hv`I mvsew`tKi tUetj B| mvsew`K KVMR Kj g vbtq
emtj I tQvUv tUcti KWv tUetj i I ci ti KW`evUv t`te itqtQ| ggZv K_v
i`i` Kti, t`tnb frv, teevK gvbl tKgp Pc gvBiv tMj | nvRvi nvRvi gv
eBbtí c_ emvBqv w`j tKD vKQy Kivi cvij bv| Avgvi KZv nBj, bv
cvi`K, vq_v KBqv AvgvMv mevK Kiwe K`v| g` Rqv mšymx etÚi Rb`
tKvfbv i Kg e`e`v QvovB Kv`v vE ZBjv w`j | Xnvi kni tmBme gvBqv
fvBmv teivBtZtQ| vKŠK g` Rqv g`vb vK e` nBtQ, bv evi tQ? Avgiv MZi
LvUvBqv LvB, g`vb Kvi bv| hviv g`vb Kti ZvivB AvgvMv vUvBtjv|
Kv`v vE gvBqvMv Rbb` GbvRI RvZmsN Zvici Avddiv tPov Z`wei KitZ
vQj | GBi gta` mi Kvi Avevi UvberRvi vbgZuj i KtqKvRvi gvBqv mevK
Kij | mi Kvti KBtjv cpevmtbi KZv, tKvZvq cpevmb? cpevmtbi GKLvb
bgfv Avgvi GB eBb dj gvj v, I i KZv i bteb| Zvi AvtM Avi GKLvb velq,
mi Kvi cpevmtbi Rbb` UvberRvi vbgZuj ZBjv t`q bvB, w`tQ ivRbvZi
Kv tY, kÍ`ti Rā Kivi Rbb`| AvP`v tRmvgb K`vb Lp I Btjv? Rvki
Lvbi fvovUqv tRmvgbtí Lp Kivbv I BtQ| Avgvi Kv tQ cövY AvtQ|
AvcbvMv t`nrtef| cvZzv gvBqvMv DbvZi Rbb` BDGbvMvd cKí Kij
Uvncqmv w`j, hv tZ AvgvMv vPvKrmv nq, KvRevR vKvL | Zviv tZv D`vQ`
KitZ Kq bvB| GB D`vQ` KBiv BDGbvMvd-i Kvgl w`j e` KBiv|
BmKjvtei mvsew`K cÖkēKti, tZvgvi Kv tQ vK cövY AvtQ? ggZv GKevi
tUetj i I ci ZvKtq mvsew`KtK t`tL etj, GB vqv mvsew`K, Zvg KBiv
Kb K`v, Avvg vK tcvj vcvb, bv MZi LvUvB eBjv Kt`v v`gv bvB? mvsew`K`*Z
mvi etj, fj ntqtQ Avcvb etj b| ggZv eo Avcv w`tK ZvKtq etj, cövY

cti, AvtM dj gvj vi K_v i Bbv tbb| GKRb mvsew`K mZK`ntq dj gvj vtK
cÖkēKti, Avcbvi vbg vK? ggZv tnfm etj, I ti Zvg KBtZ cvti b, KvP
gvBqv| dj gvj v tKt`i t`qv mvtj vqvi KvgR I obv cti tQ| tZj t`l qv P t_ i
`vU teYv Kv t_ ai `Bcvk w`tq mvgtb Svj t_ t`l qvq Avi I tQvUv gtb nt`Q|
tVtU tPvL tKvfbv cthvab bvB| vj cv÷K Qvov tVtU Kv t_ v`vM tPvL cto|
agcvti Kvi tY Gi Kg ntZ cvti | vPvKíI vKQy tgmZv AvtQ| dj gvj v cÖkē
DEi t`q|
Avgvi vbg dj gvj v|
GB tckvq Avmvi AvtM tZvgvi vbg vK vQj ?
tmBvWv Kt`v`i Kvi cÖbvbv| dj gvj vB vQj | ggZv DEi t`q|
dj gvj v, Zvg KZv`b GB KvR Ki Q ?
tR, PvBi eQi Ate gtb Aq|
tZvgvi emv tKv_vq ?
dj gvj v ggZvi w`tK ZvKvq, ggZv BvZ Kti |
tR Avgvi emv kBvi qvZc j I KBtZ cvti b, Rvgj cvj I KBtZ cvti b| Gnb
gtb bvB| QvWv tej vq `Bv t`bB vQj vq|
tZvgvMv emv AvtQ bv b`x fv tQ ?
fv tQ gtb Aq, Avvg KBtZ cvie e bv|
tkl Kte emv tMQ ?
tR KBtZ cvie e bv|
gv eev AvtQ tZvgvi ?
AvvQj, bv t_ j Rb`vBj vq tKgvq|
ggZv eo Avcv w`tK ZvKvq, eo Avcv tVtU Pvcv nwm, Zte KVMR t`tK
tPvL tZvtj bv| ggZv dj gvj vi gv_vq vctv nvZ w`tq thb Afq t`q|
GBKvR tZvgvi frtj v j vM ?
tR j vM, gvBbtí emv emv`i Kv tZv Kvi bv|
mthvM tctj GB KvR tQto w`te ?
tR bv|
tKb ?
Qvovv cmi, Qvotj Avd tbtMv evtj v Kv RlvB w`teb? Avgv vev Kiteb,
Kb|
ggZv Gevi eo Avcv w`tK ZvKvq bv, dj gvj vi w`tK tP t_ cÖksmvi tPvL
nvfm| eo AvcvB Gevi KVMR fvR Kti dj gvj vi w`tK ZvKvq|
GBfvte iv`vAvtU tftm tftm kixi vbtq e`emv Kiv vK frtj v ?

UvbevRvi wbgv coj ? RwkI Lvbi fivovBUv Lp I Btjv tKgvq ? Ltbi AvtM
_vBKvB miKvi Avi ImgvBbv UvbevRvi wbgZjv ZBjv t`qvi tNviYv t`q|
i`ttb, GKvQti i tenk ABqv tMj miKvi wKQyKti bvB| AZ`Pvi Kiv Avi
iv`vq bvgvB w`qv Qvov GKivE DcKviI Kievi cvti bvB| DÈv wQvB
w`tQ...| i`ttb evB, AvdbtMv GKUv Lei t`nvtev| Zvntgbv Avdv Avi Zvi eUz
wgjv AtbK Kó KBiv LeiWv wj LtQ| tj Lvi AvtM Avgvi mvtZ KZv KBtQ, iv`-
vi KtZv gvBqv`i wRMvqtQ| GB LeiWv Avdtbiv KvMtR QvcvBqv t`b|
ggZv Zvi nvtZi Zjvi ev`wg Lvgti wfZi t`tK UvbevRvi wbgZuj i Lci
KivZj -AvBb-Zvntgbv Ges wkwiki tgvotj i MtelYvagP cãZte`b tei Kti
t`Lvq| GKRb msvew`K tPvL evj tQ Ab`ti i t`Lvq| t`Lv tki Kti ggZvi
mvgtb ti tL ckwKti,

GUv Avcvb ctotQb ?

n, AwgtZv Ktbr ing tVBqv tVBqv cwo, Zq Avdv cvv cBiv i`bvBtQ| t`vovB
jvM Avdtbiv GKRb ctob, t`tnb KtZv Lei AvtQ|

eo Avcv GwMtq Gtm mevi mvgtb Pv w`tq etj, ggZv hLb Avcbv`i i`bvZ
PvBtQ ZLb Avgvi GKRb Awdmvi cto i`bvte| Avcbviv Pv Lvb|

Awdtmi wfZi t`tK cvZjv k`vgjv GKUv tqtq tPvL Pkgv, tVutU nwm bvB,
Gtm msvew`Kti i`cvk t`tK tPqvii tUt btm Kt`uvR Kiv w`tcvUv nvtZ
tbq| eo Avcv etj, I tRwi b, A_`wZtZ cvk Kti GB eQiB Avgv`i m`t½
Rtqb Kti tQ| tRwi b Zvg Pv w`te?

tRwi b gv_v`w` tK`w` tQ bv Rwbtq cotZ`i` Kti | ggZv GKevi tRwi tbi
w`tK ZvKvq Avevi msvew`Kti i`t`L| Zvi mvgtbi Pv VvÈv nt`Q| dj gvjv
nvtZi gylvq w`vov at i`QvtUv tQvtUv Kvgto Lv`Q| tRwi b cto t

Òmi Kwii wntmte bviqYmãAi UvbevRvi cwZZvj tqi mi` Mvj i``jcvtk Ges
KvtQi wbgZuj tZ 21wU`vjv`b tgvU cQq mvtO wZb nvRvi thSbKgP wQtb|
temi Kwii wntme ej tQ Gt`i msL`v wQj nvRvi QtqK| UvbevRvi wQj t`tki
metPtq eo cwZZvj q Ges AŠZ kQt`toK eQi cvt`v| `wi`^, mvgwRK Pvc,
Ab` RweKvi Afve, cZviYv, tRvi LvUv`bv BZ`w` bvbv KviY mgvRi cõtŠ-
GB cwZZvj tq AmsL` tqtqK tvtj w`tqtQ| t`okO eQti Zv`i Lt`i i
Afve nqib| mviY kvRvex cv`l t`tK`i` Kti AtbK weÈkvj x` tlgZvev
gvb| GLv`b tqtq`i kixi wKbtZ AvmZb|

bviqYMAevmxi KvtQ G cwZZvj q`w`Uv wQj eoaitbi cxovi KviY| Gi
AvtM 1985 mvtj AcQBeq` ketgtnti i` gZitK tK`^ Kti GKevi G`w`Uv
Dt`Qt` i` Avt`vj b ntqUj | ðbviqYmãA A`omj wvK KgRvÈ cãZtva KwvUO

bvtg nVvr MwRtq I Vv GKwU`j 1991 mvtj i` A`v`v`i gvtm UvbevRvi I
wbgZuj cwZZvj q Dt`Qt` i` wQZxq Avti KwU tPov Pvjvq| Gi wQtb wQj
cwZZvj q`w`Uvi KZŠ; wbtq ZrKvj xb` tlgZvmb evsjv`k RvZxqZvev`x`j
Ges tlgZvPz RvZxq cwU`P gta` w`tva| cwZZvj tqi Avtqi UvKv fVw
ewtUqviv wbtq GB`B ivR`wZK`tj i` gv`vbt`i` ØØ Pi tQ DVtj mthvM ePŠ
GK`j cwZZvj q`w`Uv Dt`Qt` i` atqv Ztj wQj |

`Bvib Dt`Q` Avt`vj t`b m`uq mg`B` t`b mgvRi agv Ges mvgwRK
KZP`w`iv| Zte cwZZvj q`w`Uvi ewolqvjviv thSbKgP`i c`t` wQtb|
1991 mvtj Dt`Q` Avt`vj t`bi Pig mgtq Zuiw thSbKgP`i tek KtqKiv b
Aw`R msvh` w`tq wUwKtq ivtLb| Avt`vj b e`n`l qvi ci Aek` Zv`i
wvbtqvM Zuiw eU`Y jvfmm wdti tctqUj b|

UvbevRvii 17wU`vjv`bi 13 Rb gwjK wQtb| eskci`uivq GB
eUzj`vjv`tjvi fivovi Avtq Zuiw knii Ab`Zg avvX` e`w`| ewo`tjv
t`tK GtKKRb ewolqvjv gvtm eUj` t`UvKv Avq Kitzb| thSbKgP`v Zv`i
KvtQ th UvKv MwQZ ivLzB Dt`Qt` i` cti tm UvKvUv ewolqvjv`i jvf
ntqtQ| Zte cwZZvj q Pvjv`vKtj wbtm`tn cãZv`bB Zuiw Avt`v tenk
jvfevb ntZb|

AZtZ Dt`Q` Dt`v`Mi mgq ewolqvjviv tmRb` wR` t`B
thSbKgP`i c`t` t`tKtQb| Zte 1999 mvtj Dt`Qt` i` mgq wKŠ` Zuiw
tmiKg tKv`bv fvgKvB ivtLw`b| Gevti Dt`Q` c`Povi tCQtb wQtb
bviqYMA-4 Avmb t`tK wbePZ miKwii`j Avl qvq`jxtMi m`m` kvqg
Imgvb, knii Ab`Zg c`fvekvj x` I tlgZvev e`w` wntmte w`w`b cwvPZ|
wQZxqZ, Dt`v`wU Dt`Qt` i` bvtg bv ntq thSbKgP` cpefntbi bvtg`i`
ntqUj | Gi tCQtb Gtm`wotqUj`qs miKvi I ivó` Z`vKw`Z cpefmb
Dt`v`Mi mPbvq cãvbgš` tkL nwmv GB Dt`v`Mi Rb``w`KwU UvKv eiv`
tNviYv Ktib|

wKŠ` nVvr Kti tKb GB cpefntbi ZvM`? t`tK ZLb 15 t`tK 20wU
eo cwZZvj q wQj | tmLv`b Ges kni`tjv`Z fvmgvb thSbKgP` wgvj tQ t`tK
tgvU thSbKgP` msL`v jvLLv`bK wQj | 1997 mvtj Dt`Q` KZ XvKvi Kv`v`v`v`i
thSbKgP`v XvKv`ZB gvbteZi Ae`vq Qwotq wQw`tq e`emv Pvj w`Qtb|

cpefntbi GZme t`t` vKtZ miKvi nVvr UvbevRvi I wbgZuj i
thSbKgP`i cpefntbi e`vcti Zrci ntj b tKb? w`tklZ, RvZm`N Dbq
KgP`x, mst`t`c BDGbwWc-i A`v`qtb, miKvi thSbKgP`i cpefntbi th
cK`i MòY Kti tQ UvbevRvi I wbgZuj cwZZvj q`w`Uv Zvi Avl Zvq wQj |
tmB cKt`i cwZZvj q Dt`Q` bv Kti B tqtq`i msvh`-mthvM Zvi K`v AvtQ|

teAvBib Ges Xij vl -D^o etj Av^o n^o Kiv n^o t^o Q | wePvi cwZiv c^o j^o t^o ki GB KvR^o K Agv^o meK Ges ^o b^o Z^o K^o Z^o we^o t^o i^o vax etj t^o Qb |

GB Z^o v^o K^o Z^o c^o pe^o mb D^o ^o v^o M^o m^o a^o u^o t^o K^o ^o t^o h^o S^o b^o K^o g^o ^o i^o m^o K^o j^o Av^o k^o 1/4 m^o Z^o etj c^o y^o w^o Y^o Z^o n^o t^o q^o t^o | mi K^o vi c^o o^o w^o Z^o b^o k^o o^o R^o b^o t^o g^o t^o q^o t^o K^o t^o R^o vi K^o t^o i ^o m^o i^o K^o w^o i Av^o k^o t^o K^o t^o ^o a^o w^o b^o t^o q^o c^o j^o i^o Q^o j^o | em^o K^o iv c^o w^o j^o t^o q^o h^o v^o | Av^o k^o t^o K^o t^o ^o a^o t^o g^o t^o q^o t^o i Av^o a^o K^o v^o s^o k^o t^o K^o B^o mi K^o vi c^o t^o i ^o v^o j^o v^o t^o i n^o v^o t^o Z^o B^o t^o o^o t^o w^o t^o Z^o ev^o n^o q^o | we^o i^o v^o U^o c^o pe^o mb D^o ^o v^o t^o Mi^o c^o w^o i^o Y^o v^o ^o w^o o^o v^o q^o G^o K^o k^o o^o i^o t^o e^o w^o k^o O^o y^o t^o g^o t^o q^o i n^o v^o t^o Z^o m^o v^o Z^o n^o v^o R^o vi K^o t^o i U^o v^o K^o v^o ^o v^o b^o Av^o i ^o w^o J^o k^o t^o q^o t^o g^o t^o q^o t^o K^o Av^o k^o t^o K^o t^o ^o a^o t^o i^o t^o L^o t^o i^o q^o v^o | U^o v^o b^o e^o v^o R^o vi - w^o b^o g^o Z^o i^o j^o i Av^o a^o K^o v^o s^o k^o t^o K^o B^o c^o j^o v^o t^o b^o v^o t^o c^o k^o v^o q^o w^o d^o t^o i^o t^o M^o t^o Q^o b^o | b^o v^o i^o v^o q^o Y^o M^o A^o | X^o v^o K^o m^o n^o t^o ^o t^o k^o i^o w^o e^o f^o b^o e^o k^o n^o t^o i^o e^o w^o o^o f^o i^o v^o o^o K^o t^o i^o e^o v^o f^o i^o v^o m^o g^o v^o b^o Ae^o v^o q^o Z^o u^o i^o v^o K^o v^o R^o K^o i^o t^o Q^o b^o | t^o ^o t^o k^o i^o Ab^o v^o b^o ^o c^o w^o Z^o v^o j^o q^o t^o j^o v^o t^o Z^o i^o Z^o u^o i^o v^o K^o v^o t^o R^o i^o R^o b^o ^o w^o M^o t^o q^o t^o Q^o b^o Ges h^o v^o t^o Q^o b^o |

Z^o v^o K^o w^o Z^o GB c^o pe^o mb D^o ^o v^o M^o G^o ^o m^o i^o c^o w^o Z^o v^o j^o t^o q^o i^o t^o h^o S^o b^o K^o g^o ^o i^o c^o j^o i^o v^o m^o g^o v^o t^o R^o O^o w^o t^o q^o w^o t^o q^o t^o | Z^o u^o t^o i^o G^o Z^o w^o t^o b^o i^o G^o Z^o K^o t^o o^o m^o A^o Z^o m^o v^o g^o v^o b^o ^o m^o a^o u^o ^o Z^o o^o b^o o^o n^o t^o q^o j^o j^o n^o t^o q^o t^o M^o t^o Q^o | Z^o u^o t^o i^o g^o v^o t^o S^o GB^o w^o n^o c^o o^o Z^o t^o i^o v^o a^o K^o v^o h^o p^o u^o g^o u^o g^o v^o i^o v^o Z^o K^o f^o i^o t^o e^o v^o n^o Z^o n^o t^o q^o t^o | Av^o i^o t^o h^o S^o b^o K^o g^o i^o v^o Av^o t^o i^o v^o Av^o b^o o^o Z^o , Av^o t^o i^o v^o w^o b^o h^o p^o Z^o b^o j^o K^o G^o K^o f^o i^o e^o l^o t^o i^o Z^o i^o g^o t^o L^o v^o g^o L^o n^o t^o q^o t^o Q^o b^o | m^o g^o v^o R^o Z^o u^o t^o i^o t^o K^o w^o d^o t^o i^o t^o b^o q^o i^o b^o , e^o i^o s^o m^o g^o v^o t^o R^o i^o G^o K^o t^o K^o v^o Y^o v^o q^o Z^o u^o i^o v^o t^o h^o U^o K^o z^o t^o h^o g^o b^o B^o t^o n^o v^o K^o Av^o k^o t^o K^o t^o i^o w^o t^o j^o b^o t^o m^o U^o K^o i^o t^o M^o t^o Q^o |

Z^o t^o e^o c^o w^o Z^o v^o j^o q^o ^o t^o U^o v^o e^o U^o n^o t^o q^o t^o M^o t^o Q^o Ges t^o m^o L^o v^o b^o t^o ^o t^o K^o Av^o q^o K^o t^o i^o t^o h^o e^o w^o o^o l^o q^o v^o j^o v^o i^o v^o ^o t^o g^o Z^o v^o e^o r^o b^o n^o t^o q^o t^o j^o b^o Z^o u^o i^o v^o Av^o c^o v^o Z^o Z^o ^o w^o g^o Z^o n^o t^o q^o t^o Q^o b^o | m^o y^o Z^o i^o v^o GB e^o w^o o^o l^o q^o v^o j^o v^o t^o i^o m^o v^o t^o ^o h^o v^o t^o i^o i^o v^o R^o ^o w^o Z^o K^o I^o ^o t^o g^o Z^o v^o i^o o^o w^o t^o j^o v^o Z^o u^o t^o i^o j^o v^o f^o n^o t^o q^o t^o Q^o |

R^o j^o v^o B^o 24, 1999 Z^o w^o i^o t^o L^o D^o t^o ^o n^o l^o q^o v^o i^o Av^o M^o c^o h^o S^o -U^o v^o b^o e^o v^o R^o vi w^o j^o t^o ^o t^o k^o i^o m^o e^o t^o P^o t^o q^o e^o o^o Ges c^o w^o i^o P^o Z^o c^o w^o Z^o v^o j^o q^o | U^o v^o b^o e^o v^o R^o v^o t^o i^o c^o v^o t^o K^o B^o w^o j^o w^o b^o g^o Z^o i^o j^o c^o w^o Z^o v^o j^o q^o , Av^o K^o v^o t^o i^o A^o t^o b^o K^o t^o o^o v^o U^o | GB ^o t^o U^o v^o c^o w^o Z^o v^o j^o t^o q^o i^o 21 w^o e^o w^o o^o t^o Z^o w^o K^o K^o Z^o R^o b^o t^o h^o S^o b^o K^o g^o ^o e^o m^o e^o v^o m^o K^o i^o t^o Z^o b^o Z^o v^o w^o b^o t^o q^o g^o Z^o w^o e^o t^o i^o v^o a^o i^o t^o q^o t^o | D^o t^o ^o Q^o ^o K^o i^o v^o P^o v^o i^o b^o Av^o t^o M^o m^o i^o K^o v^o t^o i^o i^o m^o g^o v^o R^o t^o m^o e^o v^o Av^o a^o ^o B^o i^o t^o ^o t^o K^o Z^o w^o o^o N^o w^o o^o t^o h^o R^o w^o i^o c^o K^o i^o v^o n^o q^o Z^o v^o t^o Z^o t^o h^o S^o b^o K^o g^o ^o m^o s^o L^o v^o 1059 e^o j^o v^o n^o q^o | H^o R^o w^o i^o t^o c^o i^o Av^o t^o M^o n^o v^o R^o vi w^o Z^o t^o b^o K^o t^o h^o S^o b^o K^o g^o ^o G^o j^o v^o K^o v^o t^o o^o t^o P^o t^o j^o h^o v^o | K^o v^o i^o Y^o H^o m^o g^o q^o U^o v^o b^o e^o v^o R^o v^o t^o i^o e^o o^o a^o i^o t^o b^o i^o t^o M^o v^o j^o g^o v^o n^o t^o Z^o c^o v^o t^o i^o e^o v^o m^o i^o K^o v^o i^o U^o v^o b^o e^o v^o R^o vi D^o t^o ^o K^o i^o t^o Z^o c^o v^o t^o i^o G^o g^o b^o f^o w^o Z^o e^o v^o c^o K^o f^o i^o t^o e^o O^o w^o t^o q^o c^o t^o o^o i^o Q^o j^o | G^o m^o e^o N^o U^o b^o v^o i^o Av^o t^o M^o U^o v^o b^o e^o v^o R^o v^o t^o i^o K^o g^o c^o t^o ^o t^o ^o t^o 6000 t^o h^o S^o b^o K^o g^o ^o e^o m^o e^o v^o m^o K^o i^o t^o Z^o b^o e^o t^o j^o t^o h^o S^o b^o K^o g^o ^o i^o t^o b^o i^o x^o , U^o v^o b^o e^o v^o R^o v^o t^o i^o ^o v^o t^o m^o e^o v^o c^o o^o v^o b^o K^o v^o i^o x^o t^o e^o m^o i^o K^o w^o i^o c^o o^o Z^o o^o v^o b^o , ^o v^o b^o x^o q^o m^o i^o s^o e^o w^o ^o K^o t^o i^o g^o t^o Z^o v^o G^o K^o w^o a^o K^o m^o g^o ^o Z^o m^o f^o i^o R^o v^o b^o v^o h^o v^o q^o |

G^o K^o M^o t^o e^o l^o Y^o v^o q^o R^o v^o b^o h^o v^o q^o k^o x^o Z^o j^o ^o t^o v^o b^o ^o x^o i^o Z^o x^o t^o i^o M^o t^o o^o I^o w^o GB D^o c^o g^o n^o v^o t^o ^o t^o k^o i^o Ab^o ^o Z^o g^o c^o a^o v^o b^o c^o v^o U^o e^o ^o e^o m^o v^o t^o K^o ^o a^o b^o v^o i^o v^o q^o v^o Y^o M^o t^o A^o c^o w^o Z^o v^o j^o t^o q^o i^o Av^o ^o Z^o i^o w^o j^o t^o ^o o^o k^o o^o e^o O^o i^o Av^o t^o M^o t^o ^o t^o K^o | I^o B^o m^o g^o q^o c^o v^o U^o e^o ^o e^o m^o v^o G^o K^o t^o P^o u^o l^o q^o v^o f^o v^o t^o i^o g^o v^o t^o o^o v^o q^o m^o i^o t^o i^o ^o L^o t^o j^o w^o j^o |

B^o D^o t^o i^o v^o c^o t^o ^o t^o K^o Av^o m^o v^o e^o ^o e^o m^o v^o q^o t^o ^o i^o g^o t^o b^o v^o i^o A^o t^o b^o i^o R^o b^o ^o g^o v^o t^o o^o v^o q^o m^o i^o v^o g^o v^o j^o v^o t^o ^o i^o e^o ^o e^o n^o v^o i^o K^o i^o Z^o - G^o m^o e^o g^o v^o j^o v^o i^o v^o w^o t^o j^o b^o g^o j^o Z^o w^o ^o v^o y^o e^o a^o e^o v^o | e^o ^o e^o m^o v^o q^o t^o ^o i^o m^o v^o t^o ^o m^o v^o t^o ^o v^o b^o x^o R^o i^o g^o ^o

m=úK@Qj | GKRB abx emol qjv Ges KLtbv KLtbv evsj v`k tmbvewnbxi
tKD tKD wēt`kx g` cuZZvj tq wewpi Rb` mieivn KitZb| Gme Qvovl
wnRovf`i bvP Ges evBwRf`i Mvfbv Rb` Avjv`v Avjv`v RvqMv wQj
UvbevRvfi |

KtqKnrRvi thSbKg@, gfi i f`vKvfbv kúcutPK KgPvix l `vjvj,
kÓLvtbK m`fwb Ges cÓZ`K emoi g`vfbRvi - `k`Z Gf`i wbtqB Pj fZv
UvbevRvi | huf`i tPvtL coZ bv tmBme mjeavtfvMxt`i gta` wQj gv`vb,
emol qjv, DvKj, mvsew`K, ivRbxwZK, cvj k, Avgvjv, e`emvqx| GB
cuZZvj tq i`agvT `vj wvj KtiB tKD tKD XvKv-bvqvYMA eim i`tu eo eim
e`emvqx, tKD wntbqv nj ev tnvfUtj i gwij K Avevi tKD ev XvKv knfi tKvfbv
wki f`i wētvrb cvtK@ gwij K| UvbevRvfi eqm evovi mvt_ mvt_ GB
mjeavtfvMx tkYx Zv`i tkvlfYi tKSkj Kti Avfiv Mfvi l e`vcK| Gf`i
Kvfvv `f`_@AvNvZ jvMfj Lp nZ nZv tRmvgtbi gZv thSbKg@K A_ev
tRtj thZ nZv wvZv Lvbtgi gZv tbTxi fvgKvq Dfv Avmv thSbKg@K
A_ev Qvotq t`qv nZv Df`Q` AvZ¼ |

`si YKv f`j gta` UvRvfvfi thSbKg@`i AgvbwK Rxebvctbi Kwnbx
cÓg Rvbrvwb nq wKtkvix ketgntfi gZi ga` w`tq| ketgnti tK wbf@Zb
Kiv ntqQj t`sj Z Lvb-Gi emotZ| t`sj Z Lvb AvR gZ| Zvi cvj Rvki
Lvb emoi gwij K| Rvki Lvfbv emotZB tRmvgb wbnZ nb Rj vB 1, 1999
Zvifl| Rvki Lvfbv gZv UvbevRvfi cÓZw emoi gwij K Kgct`l `f`cj`l
atj GB e`emvi m½ RwoZ |

mYZivs i ay thSbKg@vB eskci=úivq GB tckvq RwoZ `vfkB bv, GB
tckvi mjeavtfvMxv l DEiwaKvi mft mjeavtfvM Ktib| `f`f`j i gta` cv`R`
nt`Q, thSbKg@ tgq thSbKg@nb Pvf cto, eva` ntq, wbi`cvq ntq ; Avi
mjeavtfvMxt`i mšwvibv GB tckvi mvt_ t`Qvq, mvm@n hy@ nb `f`_P
KvifY|0

Qq|

AM@vqY gvfmv tiv` Avvg Kti tcvntbv hvq, `f`f`i tiv` l tZgb P`Kj
ntq Mvtq wēta bv| cvtK@ tetA kwoi AvPj Rvotq ggZv tiv` tcvnvq| Zvi
Df`k` cvtK@th me tqtqiv KvR Kti Zv`i mvt_ ÓKbUvKÓ Kiv| Avil `B
Rb tqtqK wbtq igbv tmvqv`cvtK@ me tqtq GgbwK fvmgvb tqtq
`vjvj`i l eyStq AvMvgxKvj ev` AvQi wv`@ tKf`^nvmRi Kiv| GbwRI-i
e`e`vcbvq `f` mPZbZvi l ci GKRB Ww`vi e`Zv Kiteb| e`Zv tkf`l
me tqtq`i nvtZ GKw Kti e`vM t`qv nte, e`vM `vKte KbWg,
A`wEtmw`K mxg, m`wUwvi b`vcmKb, wUwgb Ges wKQy UmKUmK| Kgct`l
`Btkv tqtq nZB nte, bvtj eo Avci gvb `vKte bv| AvtqRbUv nVr Kti
nl qvq mevi m½ thvMvthvMi mgq Kg cvl qv tMfQ| Zvj ggZvi ÓKbUvKÓ
nvRvi LvfbK tqtq tZv AvtQB| `BwZbtv tm e`e`v KtiB tdj tZ cvite gtb
KtiwQj | GLb t`Lv tMj, Lei tctq l thvMvthvM KifQ bv, ev hvBqv wK Ate,
KZB tZv tMj vg, tZvgvi KZv i Bbv wgvQj wgvUs Kij vg, wK Kj wv l BfQ ?
fvfjv gvbl Ww`vfi fvtjv K_v Zvi tivMxt`i ej K, Avgv`i fvmgvb e`emvq
Ww`vfi fvtjv K_vq fvtjv wQvbr Rvte bv| Kv`gvi l wvj te bv| GB meB
mZ`| ggZvi GB AvfthvM KifZ cvti bvix mšwvB, GbwRI ev mKvfi
KvftQ| wKQyvKQy tqtq`i wēvrcvqv KbWg t`qv Qvov tqtq`i KZUKzDcKvi
KifZ tctitQ| tqtq`i nvtZi KvR wkwLq, A-Av evj Avl wotq, Wvj fivZ
w`tq AvkftKf`^i vL f`B tZv mgvR t`fK t`n e`emvi cÓqvRbxqZv Dfv tMj
bv, ev ZvZ e`emvi l tKvfbv DbwZ ntjv bv| GB tckvq t`Qvq wbtqvmRZ
tqtq`i `f`-Lv`-Avkftq wbi vcvE`v Ges Rvctbi wbi vcvE`v th gj `vex Zvi
tZv GKwUI AR@ Kiv m`e` nqwb| eis cici cuZZvj q Df`Q` Kti tqtq`i
Rxeb Avil wēcb@Kti tZivv ntqQ| Gi gta` tMv`i l ci wētdvovi gZv
nVr Kti eU ntq hvl qv kZ kZ MvtgEm d`v`wv i nvRvi nvRvi tqtq l bwK
wbi`cvq ntq jvBtb Gtm ctotQ| Kv`wE Df`Q` t`fK GB Pvi eQti KZ K_v
i b f`jv, KZ K_v, KZ `vex`vl qv tck Kij, wK jv`f` ntjv| tqtqiv tKb Av
ggZv ev Ab` tbZv`i K_vgtZv KvR Kite| `i Kvi ntj KbWg Zv v wKtbB
wbtZ cvti | Kv`gvi l AvRKvj AmfLi ftq KbWg e`emvi KifZ cO` Kti |
Avi emK me fvm`| `f`j tiv`i l gl ggZvi gtb tKvfbv `f`-w`f`Z cvij bv|
nZvkvq teRvi gL tiv`i AvPto Avil wēv ntq l f`v| njj kwv jvj cvv,
Kcvfj jvj wJc, AvPvfbv tLvjv P f`j Kvq`v Kti KwMfRi dj wK e`w`tq
AvUKvfbv `wJ tqtq Gtm ggZvi cvtk etm| ggZv gL Zfj cvZjv nvfm,

tZvgiv AvBQ, tKgb AvQ eßb ?
gfb tZv nq fvtj vB AwQ, Zng fvtj v AvtQv ?
bv-n&evtj v _vKevi cvi tZvQ bv | `xNRtjtm ggZvi kixi tKtc l tV |
Zq Lei wK, KI |
KvBj wenvtj AvBm, tgj v wRvbm w te |
wRvbm! wK wRvbm! i tbr ggZvöey Avgiv wKŠK dñKi bv | Kvg KBiv LvB | Kvg
tdj vBqv wRvbtmi tj vtf hve tKb KI |
GB k'vgwj Ges tğšmgj `RbB w tbi tejv gwZwSj Awcm cvovq e'emv Kti,
bvbrai tbi Kv÷gvi | Avq fvtj v | Avtqi tRvti t'gvMI tenk | Zeyl ggZvi
K_vi Aeva" nqub | wKŠ ggZvB GLb eva" Kivevi tRvi cvt"Q bv | Kv`cwf
t_tK Dt"Qt i ci fvtM'i mnvqZvq emvYwR"K cvovi GK `vjvtj i nvZ cto
k'vgwj tğšmgj w b Ab t' i gtZv nqub | k'vgwj i tPvtLi lci tPvL titL
ggZv etj ,
tkvb, ct_i dñKi bv nBtj l teBk'v tZv | mgvtR dñKti i _b teBk'vi Ae`v
Lvivc | AvgvtMv Avqi wRi K tbr `vg bvB |
GB K_v tZv Pvi eQi aBiv i btZvQ, tZvgvi wctQ Nij vg, tKv tbr DbnZ nBtQ
KI | gv_vtMvRvi GKUv vub Ki tZ cvi j vg bv | `vj vtj i fvov Kiv Nti _wK,
`vj vj nviwg mthvM cvBqv PBI v wbtj v |
k'vgwj i K_v tkl ntj ggZv GKU tftte etj ,
tZv tZvi v wK Pvm ?
gv_vtMvRvi GKlvb Ni PvB | Kv`cwf i gtZv nBtj l P t j | bBtj Kv`cwf
wli Z t DK |
cvqLvrb cwmbi e'e`v wQj bv, cPvMj v tWtbi MÜ, gkv gwQ, g`wb g'v tbrvi,
WvBwb m`fwb, Wv`vi KweivtRi evj vB wQj bv, tZgl Kv`cwf ZtMv fvtj v
j vMZ ?
iv`vq iv`vq Nßiv Gnb eyS Kv`cwf i K`i | AvgvtMv wbtRi GjvKv, ev`v
menKQy VtMi fq wQj bv, cwmb... |
eRj vg eRj vg, GB KZv_wj B KvBj GbwRI tMv Kwe | l tMv wRvbm wbevi Kvg
bvB | `i Kvi ABtj me gvBqv wgv v GbwRI tMv aBiv ivLtev, wKQyGKlvb e'e`v
bv Ki t j Qvotev bv | GKlvb KvE NUvB w tZ cvi t j KvM tR Avevi Lei Ate,
mi Kvi KEvi er" Pv hw wKQyKti | K KvBj hwe, hZRbt i cwi m wlvq Avmwe |
KvBj Knb, UvBg wK ?
AvQi ev` |
Zng tZv Rvb, Zn tbr AvgvtMv e'emvi UvBg, tZgl Avme hw` Kv÷gvti i mvt_
evBti hvBtZ bv nq |

Awmm eßb |
ggZvi Mjvq Abtjva | tğšmgj wctkl K_v ejj bv | eKti lci kwoi mi"
fuR wK Kti, nvZi tQvtUv jvj e`M t_tK tMvj GKUv Avqbv nvZ wbtq jvj
wj cw÷K Avevi tVtU t jtc tbq | Kcv t j i wlc wK Kti wMv t i U aivq |
ggZvi w tK wMv t i t i c v t K U G w M t q a t i | ggZv nvZ w t q m w i t q e t j ,
mveavtB Kvg Kwim | cvi t j gvtS gBt` Wv`vi t`nme |
k'vgwj tğšmgj tKvgti i tXD eK tbq, eKti t_tK tXD cvtK P evZvtm fwm t q
ggZvi w tK ZwmK t q tM t q l t v ,
l B ivgZv thvMx l B ivgZv thvMx (2)
nB nB nB nB
g`q tctj`v wcvj v wcl -l (2)
GtK cj tg Svi qv w l -l
l B ivgZv thvMx AB ivgZv thvMx
ggZv nvZm, weeY P l t i fwi t`vj vqgvb wctQbi w tK ZwmK t q _vtK | hZ` i
mæe thvMv thvM Kti tm w d i t e | Wv`v t i i f v l t Y i m g q D e v c v e v h w w K Q y
N t U , L v i v c n q b v | g g Z v i w F Z i w e l q U v N j t Z _v t K | m i s e w i K _v K t e ,
m i K v t i i K g R Z t l _v K t Z c v t i , G b w R l t i c l Z w b a M Y _v K t e | G t Z v w t b
G K U v `v e l c j v b v n l q q f i m g v b e v D t " Q - n l q v c w Z Z v t i t K D t P t f
w K Q y G K U v K t i t d j t j w e l q U v m e g n t j `z t c t Q t h t Z c v t i | g g Z v i
w b t R i c t P m æ e b q , K v D t K w t q l t m K i v t Z c v i t e b v | R v b v R w b n t q t M t j
w e i f b w G t R w Y i m t 1 / 2 g g Z v i m g s t K v R K w b n t q D V t e | Z e y c t i v t P K v D t K
B Ü b w t q w K Q y G K U v K i v t Z n t e | w K K i v h v q , w K K i v t b v h v q , f v e t Z f v e t Z
g g Z v m Ü v i A v t M A v t M w d t i A e v K ! e o A v c v i a y Z v i m v t _ B K _ v e j v i R b
e t m A v t Q | e v c v i U v w K ? K v j t K i A b p v b w M Z K i v n t q t Q | A v M v g x K v j
t K v t b v W v `v i t P c w i " Q b z v e v m Z K z v w e l t q f v l Y w t Z A v m t Q b v | g g Z v i
c k m e x t P v t L i w t K Z w m K t q e o A v c v D t V c t o , K v i Y R v b t Z t P t q v b v , L p B
e v t R e v c v i | m i K v t i i m v t _ w K Q y w K Q y G b w R l t i m g m v | A v i t k v t b v G K R b
g u n j v G t m t Q , t Z v g v i b w K L v j v n q , t h t q t l t Z v g v i w e Q v b v q i t q A v t Q |
A v g v i L v j v ? e j j t Z v | g g Z v t s t o A v t m , t K D G K R b K u v g j o w t q g g Z v i
w e Q v b v q n U z g t o i t q A v t Q | g g Z v K v t Q G t m l t Z v t j b v | N g s - g v b j t K
Z j t Z Z v i L v i v c j v t M | K u _ v i l c t i w b t k j t m i G e s G K B Z v t j k i x t i i
l V v b v g t t l t Z v t e v S v t h t Z c v t i b v g v b j U v t K | g g Z v k ä b v K t i w e Q v i
c v t k e t m | g v b j U v c v j æ K t i w t j g g Z v i M v t q j v t M | g g Z v m t i e m t j l
N g t f t 1 / 2 K u _ v m w i t q D t V e t m G K R b d m P g u n j v | m i " t P v t L g g Z v t K t l ,
Z v i N g R o v t b v t P v t L g g Z v i t P n i v n q t Z v u o n q b v | g g Z v w K Q y g n t Z P

gta" wPt b tdjt c0q wPrKvi Kti l tV, l grvMv Zng temeLvj v, tKgb ABqv tMQ, GtZv nmeti ejvBqv tMj v tKgvq| teme Lvj vl ggZvtK wPtZ tcti tPvtL cmbi me wkv Ljt t`q| ggZv Ges temeLvj v AvteM D"Qvfm av° v KwUtq Dtv ci`ui gtlvgLx etm| ggZvi gtb kZ kZ ckaGKB mvt_ tei ntZ Pvg| wKŠ GKUv cka Kti bv| temeLvj v GKmt½ KtZmkQy RvbZ Pvg ej tZ Pvg wKŠ wKQß etj bv| tPvtLi cmb gtfQ ggZvtK ZmkQtq t`L tZ t`L tZ GKmgq etj, tZvi gtlv GZ iKbv K`vb gv| kixi l tKgb fvBzv tMtQ| AmL Kti bvB tZv| ggZv nvtZi Dëwctv tPvL tgvfQ| AvgvtMv tZv AmL AvtQB Ljv, tKvb teBk`v gvMx cvjvcpi webv AmfL AvtQ KI | Ljv v Nti i Pvir`tK ZmkQtq etj, tZvi K_v meB i`biQ| KvMtR GKevi Qwe l t`Ljvg| fvejvg ZBB GKw`b AvgvtK LfR evi Kiwe|

Zng Gnb tKvZvg _vn ?

Avi tKv_vq, tZvi KvQB tZv Avmj vg|

Gtntb _vKtZ Pvl Ktbr Amjeav bvB| me e`v`KBiv w`e|

UvbevRvi wbgZwj i GtZv gvBqvi tLwR wbj, WwKwj, Avt`vj b evbvBwj, Avgvi K_v tZvi gtb nBtj v bv ?

Ljv GmK KI, tZvgvtMv cvov tZv ZBjv t`q bvB| gvBqv_jvti iv`vq bvgvBtj v eBj vB tPov Zwi Kij vg| jve nBtj v bv| wKQß cvBj vg bv| eSj vg, wbgZwj tZ gvT QqmvZUv `vj vb wQj, Gj vKvq mevg AvgvtK wPt b, ZB Avgvti wPbwj bv !

GB_jv wK KI Ljv v| Zng bv t`Sj Zv`_vn| t`Sj Zv`i emol qwj AvQjv bv ? Kte Kvi K_v Km ? wZb eQi wbgZwj tZ e`emv Kij vg| tmB ivtZi AvtM ch`š-wbgZwj tZB wQj vg| Avmtj tZviv m`w wbtMv tLwR Kitz Pvm bvB| m`w wbtv wQj v ZtMv KvQ WwBx gvMx, eBiv gvMx| Avti Avi tKD bv RvbK ZbtZv Rvbtvm, tZvi gv Awg Avtiv KZRb tqtq`i wbtRi tqtqi tPtq l fvtj v RvbZvg| KLtbr Rei t`w`-Kwi bvB| me m`w wB Lvivc bvti |

Zng gvi eBb bv l Btj l Zng wQj v Avmj Ljvi PvBtZ Avdb| tZvgvi Nti i gvBqvMv tKgb t`LZv Zv evtj vB Rwb| hw` RvbZvg Zng wbgZwj tZ, ZvBtj tZv tZvgvti B AvtM t`wn, hnb AvgvtMv iv`vq bvgvBtj v Znb tZv tZvgvi tKvtj hvBqv DVZvg| wK l BtQ KI t`wn ?

NvtUi ReYvi dwKti i K_v tZvi gtb AvtQ ? e`vUv Lp e`grtqum i i" Ki wQj | telv tZv `wqv nviwg wQj |

n, KwovRvi UvKvq `B KvVv Rwg wj R wbj vg, c0q j vLLwBk UvKv LiP Kti Ni evbvBj vg| Zvici l Pw³ Abjvqx gvtm gvtm `Bk0 Kti UvKv l B dwKti i telv wBZ| GtZ li nq bv| NvtUi tbZv, WvBvvti t`i tbZv Gtb KZiKq

Avavi KiZ| Avgvi K_vq tqtq_wj webv cqmvq tmevhZæKiZ| evm WvBfvi jvfjv wgvq GKw`b Avgvti bv Rvbvtq Nti i bZb GKUv tqtq wbtq Davl | dwKi etj, wJc tMtQ, wditel mBvnlvtbK ci wdi j wKB| AZ`vPvti AZ`vPvti tkl | tKvtbv UvKvcqmv l cvB bvB| jvfjv wgvvti Avi XKevi w`e bv wv`vš-wbj vg| Avgvi emo tXvKvi GtKvti cpei Mwj tZ GKRbtK wK Kti ivLv ntj v, lti XktZ w`te bv| Avtiv wZbw K w`tq l tXvKv hvq| jvfjv wgvq tKvtbv w`K w`tq Xkt Avgvi Mjvi lci PvKzati, tek evovemo Kij bmk b`xtZ fvmvq w`te| ctii w`b Awg tMj vg tMvqv>`_vbvi l wmi KvQ| l B telv nviwg| wKQß Kij bv| ZLb Awg ejjvg, Avgvi Nti Avmv Kv`gvti i KvQ t`tK GbwU`wd eve` 30UvKvi wUwKU wbtZ cvi te bv| tMtU GB UvKv tbq AvgvtMv wbtvcEv w`te etj, Svgtj v ntj Avmvb w`te etj | A_P GKRB `Ev WvBfvi Avgvi tqtq Ztj wbtq hvq, Avgvti Lp Kivi ugwk t`q Zvi tKvtbv e`e`vB tKD Kij bv|

GB K_v_wj Zng AvtM hw` KBtZ cvi Zv, Gnb me Ab` Kvtg e`v`_ AvgvtMv KZv i bte bv|

ZB tkvb, tKD AvgvtMvi Rb` wKQy Kite bv| ZB teu`v LvUtZtQvm| tkvb, Zvici l B Rqv tLjvi AvCvq, g`w`_tjvi K`vigtewW³tLjvi mgq Avgvi bvtg Nti i tqtq_wj i bvtg Lwj Akvj- Mv MvBtZv, weqtii Lwj wUb Qfo gvti, tKvtKi tevZj Qfo gvti | GKevi cvMj ati Gtb Avgvi Nti Xkvq t`q| gvZj Ae`vq Avgvi Nti i mvgtb, Nti i wFzi Xkt Ggb KvE Kitz i i" Kij th Avgvi evUv Kv`gvti l Avi AvmtZ PvBtZv bv ftq| cti eva` ntq dwKti i mvt_ Kt`c0gvBR Kti wbj vg| Avgvi GKUvB `we wQj, Avgvi Nti i tqtq`i lci thb AZ`vPvi bv Kti | Kw`b Pjj fvtj vB| Gi gta` dwKti i fwwZrv BKivg dwKi, eo g`w`_ w`tbi tejvg gvZj Ae`vq `vj vb emoi K_v tZvi gtb AvtQ bv, Zvi mvt_i gw` t`vKvtbi mvgtb Avgvi GKRb tqtq`i ati tic Kij v| `jai lci Kvgv emtq i³ tei Kti t`q| gvBqv Avgvi e`vq Kto Avb nviq tdtj | ReYvi dwKi AvgvtK _vbvcwj k Kitz evav w`j | Avi _vbvq tMtj wK nte Zv tZv RwbB|

temeLjvi Mjv ati AvtM, tPvtLi cmb kmotZ gtfQ `vNfym tdtj | ggZv temeLjvi nvZ ati etm t`tK GKmgq etj, _vDK Ljv v Avi KBtZ Ate bv| meB Rwb|

tkvb gv, eKuv GKUv nrev Kwi | KZw`b ci tZvti cvBjvg K| Ljv v Gntbv BmgvBtj i cvtbi t`vnb, BDbtQi Pwi t`vnb AvtQ ? tij jvbtbi avti evej wMvtQ_j vb AtbK eo ABqv tMtQ bv Ljv v ?

ggZvi Mjvq nVvr tKgb D`vmbZv, tPvtLi lci ú ú Kti t`šj Zv`qvi
b`xtQuqv wFRv evZvm Gtm SvcUv t`q| tMvqj>` t`_tK j`ANvU mti
t`šj Zv`qvq Pti Avtm| ggZvt`i cvov j`ANvtUi Lp``i uQj bv| w`tbi
tejvq KZv`b j`ANvtU Pti Gtm mviw`b KvuItq tMtQ| hv`xt`i e`vM e`v
evtm Ztj w`tq th cqmv ntZv tmB cqmv NvtUB Dvotq AvmZ| gvi Nti ivtZ
Kv`gvi _vKtj ggZv teweLjvi KvItQ _vKZ| tek`vcvovi tQtj tqt`i
_vKv-Lvl qv tj Lvcov Kivtbi KvItR GK GbvRI uQj ZLtbv| ggZv tmLvtb
tKvItbv`b hvqub| Zvi cotZ B`Qv KiZ bv| cvovq Rxeb uQtj v evavnb, g³|
ggZv hvteB tKb, Zvi tZv teweLjv uQj| cvovi ivYx uQj GB teweLjv|
ggZv nVvr teweLjvi wPeftKi KvItQ tPvL vbtq t`tL tmB veDvU `úU wZj Uv
AvtQ wKbv| Pvgovq wPKY-tgvUv fuR Ges Avil KZiKg `vM IB my`tii
wZj K Wte tMtQ| htkvntii gvtovqmi gw`i cvZzYj q t`tK GKevi GK
emol qjv Gtm teweLjv tK vbtqB hvte| Rvg`vi eveycwie, UvKvcqm Mnbi
Afve nte bvtb, wK PvbM ZB...| teweLjv wK Pvq Zvi Rb` gLj tZ nqub|
ReYvi diki, Ab` emol qjv, cvovi g`vb cvitj fwo bmgq t`q tmB
gvtovqmi gw`tii emol qjvi| hv LvbiKi Qvl qj, ZtMv eveyRvi
SjvBcwe_b gvMx thvMvi KBiv tb Mv| eveyRvi Ges SjvBcwe_i bvg cti
ggZv i`btQ| htkvntii cvBKvi AvoZ GjvKvi GB `uU cvovi tZgb gvb
bvB, Kg tivRMvtii cjl`uj XtK etj gvbteZi Ae`v| GKevi GK QKvi
Gtm ggZvi gvi Nti t`v| cvj tki LvZvq bvg DvItq `iKvi KvMRcI `Zvi
Kivi ci aiv cto tqtqU vmmvuj tmi tivMx| Ges GI Rvbv tMj th htkvntii
eveyRvi SjvBcwe`b RvMvtZB e`emv KtiItQ| hvBtNK tmB teweLjvi G
tKgb tPniv, hv`l K_v e`jvqub| wK my`vi eo Avci gtZv KZv Kq Lvjv|
Kte bv, f`tj vtKi gvBqv uQj, `tj l ciItQ| Kcvj `tY AvBR GB `kv| Avnv
ti AvgvtMv Kcvj, tZvi gtn wkbv t`B| iscj KvgvBtKj Ktj tRi eo
tKivb uQj teweLjvi AveYv| teweB Zvt`i eo mšvb, tQvtUv mšvb tQtj tK
vbtq XvKv hvI qvi ct_ bMiemo Avii Pv ct_ j`AWpe ntq AveYv Av`yri mvt_
teweLjvi tQvUfvvUil mijjmgwa NtU| Zvi eo Pvpv wicj GKb`ti
nvB`tj i gv`vi| QvtU thtq GvZg teweK Gtb vbtRi tqtq gtZv Kti ivtL|
teweLjv eo Pvpv `tj Kvm w` chS-coItQ| Avi cov m`e ntjv bv| iay
m`e ntjv Rxeb vbtq cvj tq hvI qv| wenvi t`i nvtZ Pvpv PvpX Lp`nI qvi ci
1971-Gi XvKvq Avi tKvItv AvZvqi tLwR KiItZ bv tcti tewe Avii Pvmvgx
evtm Dtv etmUj| evm Avii Pv tctItQ AvQi lqv³i ci| NvtU tZgb gvbj
bvB| Mvml Kg| tewe VvI KiItZ cvti bv, tKvbw`tK bMiemoi NvU| tm
Gv`K hvq l`wK hvq, wKOB wPt b bv| KvD`tK wRtAm KiItZl fq jvtM|

GKRb GvMtq Gtm etj, GB tQvi wK Pvm ? teweK KLtbv tKD tQvi etj w|
Ggb my`i mteKx GKUv tqtqK tKD tQvi etj bv| cUtg tewe eStZ cvij
bv, ZvtKB wRtAm KiItQ wKbv| tj vKvU Avevi tLwKtq l`tV| tewe gv_v Ztj
t`tL j`1/2 mv`v cvAwie - Lvov Kjvi, tgvUv tMvd, cvAwie tevZvg tLjv,
tLjv etK tgvUv tPb, gv_vq tZj tj cUvItv Pj, tj vKvU DPz Kiv nvtZi
Av`tj AtbK`uj AvOvU| teweLjv vbtRB KZevi GB tjvKvU Mí KtiItQ,
Zvi tPniv tcvkvKi eYv w`tqItQ| tKvItvB tniIti nqub| AveYvi tPniv
Avgvi gtb bvB, eo Pvpv tPniv gtb KiItZ Kó nq wKs` GB tjvtKi tPniv
Avg KLtbv fj`e bv| tj vKvU KLtbv Avgvi tPvtLi mvgtb t`tK mti hvq bv
th| IB nvi wgvUv Avgvi Rxtbi fvm`KZf| hvBtNK tewe tPvL Ztj, tPvtLi
lci wPKY GK tMvQv Pj, mvtEtj i wFzi eu cvtqi epv AvOj i KZjv Lto|
tvtUi vbtP `ZvbtZ Wvb nvtZi KtqKv AvOj w`tq ati wKoyej tZ Pvq, cvti
bv, tVvU Kvtc, tPvtL cvb fti hvq| tj vKvU KvItQ Gtm t`tL, Gevi Mjvi `f
big| tKv_vq hvev ? AveYv Av`yri KB ?
tewe `B w`tK gv_v bvoq|
tj vKvU ctKU t`tK Uvc tei Kti gv_vq t`q| mvt_ mvt_ Zvi tPnivl tKgb
cvte tMj | tewe ZZ fq Kti bv| etj,
NvU tKv w`tK ?
GnbZv j`A tclvi cev bv| cvPvU ci me eU| QqvUv mgq`i` nte Kvi d|
tewe ZLb `xi wUIti Pvtj i j`e Nti mvgtb wgvUv wRc t`L tZ cvq|
Ab`w`tK b`xi cvotg nj`y mh`, tiv` GLtbv gtiwb| iOb tiv`i Qvqv b`xi
lci wKvK KiItQ| etj, cvPvZv GLtbv evtR bvB|
evRtZ tenv emKI bvB|
tj vKvU teweK fvtjv Kti t`tL etj Lvivl, Avgvi tjvK tZvgvK NvtU w`tq
Avmte|
Avg GKvB thtZ cvie| IB th gvbj hvBtZtQ|
Av`Qv hvI, IB w`tK|
tewe IB vbt`wKZ w`tK `*Z cv tdtj | Zvi wQb wQb Avtiv GKRb Avtm,
tKvItv K_v etj bv| j`w Avi kvU`civ, Lwv cv, dmPwPKY GKUv gvbj, wPKY
GKUv tMvdI AvtQ| wvov UvbtQ Avi nvtU| tewe `Bvii wQb vcti tj vKvU tK
t`tL| tj vKvU tewe w`tK ZvKvq| bv| tewe t`tg tj vKvU tK KvItQ AvmZ
t`q| tewe etj, GB th fvB, GB w`tK tZv bMiemo NvU ? tj vKvU iaygv_v
`vj tq ú etj | tewe AtbKvU vbtvZ ntq nvtU| `xi j`A t`Lv hvq, tKvItv
tclvi bvB| bMiemo tctvZ cvitj Amvav nte bv| iscti i em bv tctj l

GKUV tPbv t`vKvb AvtQ| t`vKvbi gwij K tewe eo Pvpri Lp cwipZ| tewe ZvtK Pvpv ej Z| j tA tZgb gvb| bvB| me wgtj KwoRb nte bv| tewe KvtQ Gtm t`tL mvtis-Gi Nti `BRb wgwj Uwi emv| tewe j tA I Wi AvtMB weKvtj i kvS-wbRb b`xNvU Kwictq j A tfcicyerVq| tewe Avgj tKtc Dtv `Z j tAi wmoZ cv t`q| tmB tjvKwU tewe AvtMB j tA I tV| tKwetbi Qvqv AUkvti bv XftK j tAi wQtb wPgubi KvtQ tnj vb w`tq `wotq b`x t`tL| j tAi gvb| t`tL| j A tQto hvq| wKQY ci AvOjtj i dufK UvKv fvr Kti ti tL GKUV tjvK eu nvtZi Zvj t`tK tMvj wmc tMvj wmc wUwKU wQto hv`xt` i w`tQ| tewe wQtb tmB tjvKUV tewe w`tK AvOj Ztj wKQy GKUV etj, wUwKU qvj v tjvKwU Avi tewe KvtQ Avtm bv| tewe cQtg tftewj nqtZv Ab`i i KvQ t`tK wUwKU wbtq cti Avmte| wKs` tewe Avevi PgtK hvq j tAi tfcicy`b, Ges `wY w`tK ZmKtq Zvi eK tKtc I tV| Avti I BtZv NvU Gtm tMto ! GtZv Zvovwmo, bv bv GtZv bMiewoi NvU bq, tKvtbw`b GB NvtU tewe Avtm bvB| tewe t`sto wUwKU qvj vi KvtQ hvq, fvB GBUV tKvb NvU ? gvBtb, tKvb NvtU hvBtZ Pvl ? wUwKU qvj v agK t`q| mvgtb tmB tjvKwU b`x t`tL| tewe Mj v AvZvt` i gtZv tkvbvq - fvB Awg bMi ewio NvtU hve| wUwKU qvj v j tAi wbtPi Zj vq bvtg| I B tjvKwU Avt`-Avt`-KvtQ Avtm, I Zug tMvqj` hvev bv| Avnvti, eo wec` nBtjv, AvBR Avi j A cvev bv| tewe tPvtL cwb Uj Uj Kti| tjvKwU tewe Lp KvtQ Gtm weoweo Kti etj, j tA wgwj Uwi AvtQ, tZvgvti ZBj v wqvb hvBtZ cvti| Avgvi tQvtUv eBtbi gtZv Ptj v, KvBj mKvtj Awvi Pvi j tA ZBj v w`evb| Awvi Pvi_b Zug bMiewoi j A wbevi cviev| nvtZi D`wmcv w`tq tewe tPvtLi cwb tgvQ, kixi tKtc `xNRym tdtj| j A _vgtj tjvKwU tK AbymY Kti bvtg| j A t`tK tbtg| tjvKwU tKvtbv K_v etj bv, Zte AvtMi tPtq `Z nvtU| tewe nvtU| KZQY nuUvi ci ` t`tK gvMti tei AvRvb tftm Avtm Ges Ar `i B n`vRvtKi D`aj Avtj v t`Lv hvq| KuPv iv`v`ati tQZi cvk w`tq tndU Ptj| tewe ZLb wPbtZ cvti w`b tKvb dmtj i tQZ Zvi Wtb ewtq| cti t`tLto gj Z Avj j tQZB| tjvKwU I B n`vRvK ewiZi w`tK `Z cv tdtj| tewe wKQybv efs cQg AUkvti Gtmvq| t`vZjv GKUV `vj vbtK tKt`a ti tL Pvi cvtk wUj, gwj ewk, tnvMj vcvZv Ges PvtPi teov tNiv GKUV Gj vKv| tKvtbv Avl qvR tkvbv hv`Q bv| GtZv Avtj v wKti tei`tj I tZgb `n`bvB| GLb tZv gvBj LwbK ` t`tKB w`v`Mvtbi mj, tkvi tMvtj i Avl qvR cvl qv hvq| cQZ Nti B tUwj wFkb bv ntj UzBb-l qvb AvtQ| hvBtRvK, 71-Gi tMvqj` NvtU n`vRvtKi Avtj v Rj tZ cvitj I gvMti e I qvt` Mvb tZv Pj tZ cvti bv| tewe

tjvKwU cvk tNti _vtK| `BRb tjvK GwMtg Avtm| tjvKwU Zvt` i tPvtL tPvL ti tL etj, Lwj j gEtj i gwj, ivav gwmi...| ivav gwmi ZLb Gtm `wovq, jvj RtrUi kwo, jvj wUc, j` Kti KvRj Uvov tPvL, gLti tMj wmc iO, Pti KtqK i tO i wZv| kwoi KuP cvtqi cvZv t`tK AtbK I cti, Lwj cv, cvtq Avj Zv| ivav gwmi tjvKwU K_v tkl Kitz t`q bv| Lwj j mvtne Avmte? wKQy ej j ? tewe mvt`i tjvKwU `Bw`tK gv_v t`vj vq| ivav gwmi GwMtg Gtm tewe nvZ ati, tewe nvZ k` Kti ivtL, cvl k`, bto bv| gwmi etj, Avtmv w`w`, tZvgvi tKvtbv fq bvB| Avgvi KvtQ _vKev| ivav gwmi KvtQ ew` Ae`vq t`tK mve`ti tewe Rvtb Ges tevtS, ivav gwmi ZvtK tRvi Kti w`b, tKvtbv g` wQvovq tewe tK tvtj t`qvb| cQg `B mBvn tk`l Kj wMvtQi mvt` tewe tK wetq w`tq GK Avavepvi mvt` wQvovq cvvq| ZLtbv tewe FZPv` i` nqvb| `tL Kto evievi wbtRi gZi Kvgbv Kti `wZg` k` Kti cto _vtK| AZB epv Zey gL nvm evbvq| mZvt`Q` i Avb` I Me`Avj v`v| wwbgtq ivav gwmtK GKUzewKB cqmv w`tZ nq`wK| ggZvi gv Rqbe teMg gwmi Nti i QKwi| AstmEY Rqbe ZLb tKvtbv Kv`gvi tbq bv| ZvB tewe tK Rqbtai Nti Ztj t`q ivav ewol qwj gwmi| Rqbe teMg tewe tK Rwtq ati Kut`, Avnvti ZB Kvi gvBqv, tKgvq tZvi GB `kv I Btjv ? tewe Kut`| cQg Kv`gvi tbqvi ci t`tKB tewe kixi e`_v Avi Rj` i` nq| tbvej wRb U`vetj tU Zvi e`_v Kgtj I Rj mvti bv, kixi `p` nZ _vtK| cpwvUvi Wv`vi mBvtn GKw`b t`tL, ivav gwmi cvovi cvniv`ti Kufa Pwotq cpwvUvq tewe tK tbqvi e`e`v Kti| Wv`vi tbvej wRtbi mvt`_OKgevBwU` O BbtRkKb Ges GK tclU wFwvwb wmi vc t`q| Rqbe teMgti tmev Avi I tjai `tY tewe UvBdtqW fvtjv nq tMjt I kixi ZLtbv Kv`gvi MhY Kivi gtZv bq| Rqbe teMg| ivav gwmtK ewotq ewotq etj Kv`gvi tVwKtq ivtL| tewe axti axti ej wdti cvq| tmB mt`/2 AstmEY Rqbe teMgti tmev Kivi mthvM tctq ab` nq| tewe Rqbe tK wbtRi t`tKB etj, eo`ey gtb gtb GB Rqbe teMgtKB Zvi gv evc fMevb etj MhY Kti| tmB teweLv v GLb` i aykixi bq wQvov, mU`vi Avtj v ggZvi gb eK Ges Av`-Zj Kwictq `xNRym tdtj etj, eSij ggZv, tZvi gv eo`ey MtfB epS Avgvi Rb` nvtQj| Avnvti, wK`i` fiv gvb`l i w`j| Avgvi Nti Kv`gvi Avmjt tPvL Kvb mRvM Kti ivLZ e`_v t`q wKbv, AvtRvtR K_v etj wKbv| hv` tKd Kti, eo`ey ZvtK ZLwb cvniv`vi tWtK Nvo ati tei Kti w`Z| tZvi Rtb`i `B eQi ci tZvi gv hLb wbtRB ewol qvj v nj, ZLb Awg Zvi Ni fiov tbB, tm KLtbv QKwi ivtL bvB| Zvi Nti i tgtqiv `vaxb e`emv Kti tQ| tm` i ayti vRKvi fiov Avi wqg gtZv hv tbqvi wZ| Rqbe teMg wQj tmB

e`_nq| ZLb nVvr evBti i `iRvq VKVK Avl qvR| GB ivtZ tKD tZv Avtm
bv ! emZ bv Rmij tq wtkã cvtq `iRvi KvqG Gtm `wovq ggZv| `iRvi
I cvti tZgb kã bvB| `iRvq Avevi VKVK Kti Avl qvR KitjI tmB
Avl qvR tZgb gvi qv bq| tmB Avl qvRi tcvkl tZgb mej gtb nq bv|
ggZv GvMtg GKUz`wotq t_tK k³ Mj vq etj , wK PvB ? evBti Mfxi wtkjym
cZtbi Avl qvR, Zvici , Awg, ggZvefi KvqLDe `iKvi | GK bvi xi Kvš-
Mj v, Avevi ej tQ ggZvef tZv, ggZvi tKvfbv fq cvl qvi Kvi Y bvB| ggZv
Gevi big Mj vq etj , Zvg wKWv ? bvg wK ? `iRvi evBti t_tK DEi Avtm,
Avgvi bvg Rev, tRvevq`v teMg|

mvZ |

j vBvj i KvQ t_tK tRvevq`v we`vq wbtq mi vmi ggZvi tLufR bv thtq nuUz
nuUz ej vKv wntbgv ntj i mvgtb Avtm| wntbgvi wekvj tMj wv, jvj , Kvtj v
tcv`vti Zvi cvii wPZ GKRB gvbti i wekvj gL t_tL GKUz thb PgtK hvq,
mPwKZ ntq Avtkcvtk t_tL gv_vq fvj v Kti Kvco tUtb t`q| tPbv tKD bv
t_tL tdtj | tcv`vti i tj vKvUtk tm bwmg l mgvbi mtz t_tL tQ| i ay t`LvB
bq, XvKvi GK tnvUttj mvi vZ t_tK wvP t hšbvPvti eva` ntqvQj | tj vKvU
cj`hšvU Ab`i gZv`vfwek bq, Lvov Ae`vq tMvov t_tK abtki gZv
tetK hvq, tmB evKvZiv wRwom wbtqB wK evrv`vi ! wntbgvq Avfbq Kti,
cPai UvKv, tnvUttj l Lp LwZihZvQj | mU`vi tkvdi wvwm wUtkU wKtb Okvj
Zdvb0 t`L tZ tXvK tRvevq`v| Qwe tZ bvqK bwiqKv AvtQ, cPai bvpMvb Wvgy
AvtQ, wKš` Qwe bvg l wvq lB tRvevq`vi tPbv evKv wj tzi wftj btk
wNtiB| gvbyUv mwZ`B Kvj v, wekvj kixi, Nvtgi gta`0tmE0 gvi tZ gvi tZ
Zve`GKvUv MÜ PweYk NÉvB l i kixi tj tM`vK| hvBtvK, bwmg l mgvbi
j vvi tLtg weZvovZ ntq l Zvi eÜi A_ev g`t`j i Qwe t`L tZ tRvevq`v tKb
XKtj v tK Rvfb| bwiqKvi mtz a`vav`-, Kvco tUtb tLvj v, al` GBme
tRvevq`vi Kvq Awfbq gtb ntj v bv| GB tj vKvU Avmtj B Ggb Rvfbvqvi,
AvfbqUv evrvbv| Avi mwZ` mwZ` Avfbq KitZ ntj t`Lv thZ l i tlgZv|
wftj b g`t`j i Avti K eÜzevRvti mšymx dvUv gvjb wntmte Lp cvii wPZ wQj |
dvUv gvjb l wQj bwmg l mgvbi g`t`j | AvMvi MvU ew`-DVvevi wvQtb dvUv
gvjb l mgvBb`v`i wQj tdbwmwv`j`_`ew`+ tdbwmwv`j Ges Ab`vb` gv`K
e`emv wbtRt`i wvqš`Y ivtL| gvjb Lp n l qvi ci Zvi eD my`ix fwe GB
e`emv wej vB gvmy`tK mtz wbtq wvqš`Y Kti | tgvrv`š`cj Ges avbgvE`_vbi
hvi v tdbwmwv`j`_`ew` LZ Zv`i GKRB bwmg l mgvb|

ggZv hLb AÜKvi wmo t_tK tRvevq`vtK Rvotq ati wbtq Avtm wbtRi
weQvqv ZLtbv tRvevq`v Mj v Ges tPvtLi Lv` t_tK cvnb mvi tq K_v dvUttj
Zj tZ cvti wv| ggZv wKQy RvbtZ Pvq bv| cti i w`b`v`v`i avbgvE` tj tKi
cvto efm tRvevq`v axti axti etj | teweLvj v Avkt tKt`B i`tq wektg tbq|
ggZv Mvtj nvZ tVwktq i`btZ i`btZ etj , l mgvBbv nvi wv Gnb tKvZvq ? l bv
cj vqvQj ? tRvevq`v etj , Avgj xM hvl qvi ci wKQy`b Awgb evRvi, mvfvi
my`ix fwei mvt`_j`KvBvQj, w`tbi tej v nVvr nVvr AvmZ| Btj Kktbi cti
tZv`j e`j vBqv mi Kvti tMj | Gnb Avi Zvti ati wKWv KI ! ggZv nVvr

etj , Zq tZvi tcvti etj gUv wK ? tZvti K'v tL`vBtjv ? tRvevq`v tVuU gL
 tft½ tKt` l tV, epy lB Mvi tqtEi gvMxtMv Kvi tYB Avgvi Kcvjtj|
 tRvevq`vi K_v c0q Aegevb ntq l tV, Kvbai tXD evto, bvtKtPvtLi cwb tZ
 K_vi tPniv atq hvq| ggZv Ab`w tK tPtq tmBme AvawmK K_vi A_@Rvov
 j vMtq GK i Kg tev tS|

iµevi GgwbB e`emv Kg nq, ep@uWZevi wQj niZvj | ivRvKvit`i gšx
 evbvevi c0Zevt` niZvtj e`emv ntjv bv| AvtM niZvtj i mgq w`tbl e`emv
 ntZv, ivtZ tZv wQj B| bwmng l mgvb GB e`emv NvUvZi Rb` tRvevq`vmn tejw
 wej wKtmi l ci t`vl Pvcvq| eβov gvMxi Kjv t`Levi Lv tqtm tKvb nvjvq
 AvBtevl wcsuK ivYx tZvgvi `p `βUv Atctikb KBiv wmwj Kb j vMvBqv j l |
 mevi mvgtb tRvevq`v Lp Acgvbteva Kti l Pc _vtK| i ay niZvtj i w`tbB
 bq, Ab`w`tbl e`emv AvtMi gtZv nq bv| hw l bwmng l mgvb bZb bZb
 gt°j thwMvo Kti Ges tmBme gt°tj i Pwn`v tRvevq`v wKKB wgvU t q, t
 tejw wej wKtmi wbcvqz gt°j iv tZv AvtQB| Zte Z_vKw_Z 0Ktj R Mvj @
 0ntj i tqtqt`i0 AvbvtMvbn Ktg tMtQ| bwmng l mgv tbi wfAvBwC gt°j l
 AvtMi gtZv bvB| bZb bZb wfAvBwC gt°j tZv PU Kti B `tj bZb thwM
 t`qv gv`K l gvMxi `vjvtj i mv t_ Avtgv` dWZPZ thtZ cvti bv| GKUz mgq
 tZv j vtMB| MZ mi Kvi hvl qv, Btj Kkb, bZb mi Kvi wgtj `xN@Pvi gvtmi
 cwi eZfb e`emv Kg n l qvB `fvvweK| tRvevq`vi GBme hv³ Zvi gtZv t`qvi
 tPov Kiti Po_vào Mwj Pjvq bwmng l mgvb, tj KPvi gvive bv, bwj KvBUv
 nvZ aivB w`tev| GKw`b tfti tejw wej wKm cvj t q hvq| Lwv evmvq bwmng
 l mgvb mviw`b g` Lvq, epy t t`L Avi Ngvq| mUv cvi Kti nvZi
 tgvvBj vKtZ vKtZ m`-nj -`Lj Kvix `β Ov t bZvtK i wR Kwi t q tdtj |
 ga`ivZi ci `βOv t bZvi mt½ Avi l `βRb tgvU Pvi Rb AvtM| tRvevq`v
 GKv, Pvi Rb gvZvj hēKtK t`tL tRvevq`v bwmng l mgv tbi w`tK ZvKvq|
 bwmng l mgvb wMv t i tU j eφ Uvb w`tq nv tM| tntm tntm tm tRvevq`vi nvZ
 fiv GKtevjZ ūBw` Ztj t`q| tRvevq`v Gi A_@tev tS| mUv t`tKB tm
 tm tR wQj | GLb emvi Nti i j eφ tmv dqv Pvi RbtK em t q Mvtqi j vj eWR
 Ltj tdtj | tLjvi c0µqvq tPvtL tVtU bv fiv½ KUV t Kti hēKt`i Avb`
 t`q| tRvevq`v Kvi l nvZB aiv t`q bv| Rwmng tKvgi ati Zvi tKvtj em t Z
 Pqv| tmvtnj Pqv i ay eφ AveZ eφK GKUz Av`i Kti w`tZ| tmÈz ZLb
 tcvU tKvtU i w tP nvZ w`tZ GvMtq AvtM| gvgb Pqv Avgj Awj ½b| tRvevq`v
 Kvq`v Kti kixti fiv½ tZvtj, aiv t`q bv| tevZtj i gL tLvtj, bwmng l mgvb
 w tRB Mv m vR t q iv tL Ute t j, cwb l iv tL | tKvtBv AvBm & bvB| tRvevq`v
 Rwm t gi c`vtEi wRcv t i i l ci cv ti tL tcvU tKvU mvi t q D`vg Kti tbq,

Zvici nvZti tevZj t`tK Mv fti t`q Rwm t gi nvZ | Rwmng PjK t`qvi
 AvtMB tRvevq`v iZb, tmÈz gvg tbi Mv cici fti w`tq nvZ Zvj w`tq Mvb
 tMtq l tV| tRvevq`vi Mv i i` n l qvi AvtM bwmng l mgvb tRvti tUvj w fktbi
 GgvUwf Pwj t q t`q| GgvUwf-i evRbv Ges evRbvi wfZi c0q nwi t q hvl qv
 tKvi m KÉ Qwctq tRvevq`v Zvi Mvb Ztj w`tZ Pqv, t`q l | Kvi Y hēK
 Pvi Rb GgvUwf-i c`f gqv t`tK nvZi g tVvq itm ficj my`ix gvMxi
 KvKvi`gg Mj v l ktā teuk AvKI Pteva Kti | GgvUwf eis tRvevq`vi Mvtbi
 wQ t b evRbv wntm t eB ev tR | tnv f t gUvtj i Zxe³ weU l S½vti tRvevq`v Mj v
 Povq,

AvtMv AvtMv	KvtQ AvtMv
KvtQ AvtMv	AvtMv AvtMv
ifc mjav	gaygvLv
eK fiv	i wZ mLv
t`n fti	tbl tbl
l tMv eUz	t`n t`l

AvtMv AvtMv	KvtQ AvtMv
mtL nv tMv	Kvtg fvtMv
gtL `p	`fa wgvv
`tq wgtj	gRv wcvv
wRte PvtLv	tVvtU c t i v
l tMv tmv bv	w tP Lt i v
Lti Lt i	tmv bv j tUv
Rvb fti	mtL LtUv
AvtMv AvtMv	KvtQ AvtMv

Rwmng gvgb tmÈz iZb GgvUwf bwmng l mgvb l nvZi Mv m n cv bvPqv, Mv tM
 PjK t`q, wbtgt l tRvevq`v Mv fti t`q| GgvUwf-i weU e`jvq| tKD
 GKRb wUwf c`f PKgvKi wfZi wKQy etj, tmw tK tKD ZvMtq t`tL bv|
 tRvevq`vl Mvb tkl Kti bv, GKB j vBb Nt i w t i AvtM| hLb tRvevq`v Kvš-
 ntq bvP_vgvq, Mvb tkl Kti, ZLb Pvi hēKti Avi cv tqi l ci `wovevi tRvi
 _vtK bv| t`n tft0 cto, K_v Rwtq hvq| bwmng l mgvb Ges tRvevq`v wgtj
 Pvi RbtK tejw wej wKtmi cwi Z`³ `β weQv vq w t q tKvtbvi Ktg i Btq t`q|
 bwmng l mgvb l Kvš- Zeyl tm ivtZ tRvevq`vtK AtbK Av`i Kti | K_v
 Rwtq Rwtq etj, wcsuK ivYx, ZBB Avgvi me, Avgvti ZB gvd Kti w`m|

I mgvṭbi B"Ov, th wMvṭiṭUi fauqv GKevi avbgwĒi cvl qvi nvDṭm tQṭotQ, tmB fauqvi KĒj x hZ` ṭ mṗe nvl qvq l ovṭe| MZ miKvṭii Kiv ivR%wZK gvgj vi Zwj Kvq bwmg I mgvṭbi wei"ṭx gvgj v, ṭj vl XyKṭq ṭ` qvl mṗe nṭe ZLb| wKŠ` ṭZgb mṗeav GLṭbv Kṭi DVṭZ cvṭim| nj `Lṭj i NUBvq Zvi KvṭQi QvṭṭbZviv Svṭgṭvq cṭotQ| tUĒvi ewRi NUBvq cvṭv XvKvi Ggwc eŪi AvcvZZ ṭRṭj XṭKṭQ| miKvṭii gwZMwZ wK GLṭbv eṭS DVṭZ cvṭiQ bv| gwYmṭĀi gšx Ggwc ZvṭK nvl qv-q XṭKṭZ mrvnh` KiṭZ cvṭi| tmB Avkvq bwmg I mgvb mKvj mKvj mṭPej ṭq tcfQṭZ Pṭq| AvMvgxKvj Avevi ṭKṭmi Zwi L| Gw`ṭK evmvq bZb ṭgṭq DṭvṭQ, wKŠ` e`emv RgṭQ bv| GK ṭRveq`vB fimv| wKŠ` IB ev KṭZw` b| mvZ AvU eQi, Zvici ṭKvṭbv tek`vgwMxB kixṭi AvṭMi PUK aṭi ivLṭZ cvṭi bv| ṭRveq`v hZB iOXO Ki`K, kixṭi AvṭMi `ṭ` bvB, ZvRv`%K gṭṭi mṭ`_ ewm`K gṭṭi th cv`R`| ṭZj PKPṭK fveUv Pṭj ṭMṭQ| bwmg I mgvṭbi ŌKbUvKŌ-G thme `vjvj AvṭQ Zvṭ` i KvṭQ AṭbK Lei| KZ fṭṭj v fṭṭj v ṭgṭq iv`vq bvgvi Aṭc`ṭvq| wKŠ` bwmg I mgvb Kvb ṭ`q bv, Qṭlv KvṭR AvcvĒi bvB, `vqx Kṭi Nṭi teṭk ṭgṭq tm ivLṭe bv| Zvi j`ṭ` j veYxi ṭZv – KvgKj vq ` _ ` _ KiṭQ kixi, K_v ej ṭe ṭgšmgxi ṭZv, bvṭe kvebvṭRi ṭZv, igYKvṭR nṭe ṭRveq`vi ṭZv wbcY I `ah`kxj | Gd-wv-wmŌi G- Uṭ j veYx bvPMvb cvZZvṭ`i thgb Rvbv `iKvi tmiKgB RvbZ| ṭRveq`vi Mvb bvPI j veYxi KvQ ṭ`ṭK ṭkLv| j veYx gwMxUv ZiZi KBiv epv gvBiv ṭMj, nvjvq Avgvi Kcvj I fṭṭj v, mgqṭZv gwMx cotj v wmwclw m ṭivṭM| tmB av`vq ṭRveq`v nṭq DVj wcswK ivYx, tmrvṭMi wcswK ivYx| ṭ`LṭZ ṭ`LṭZ tmB ṭRveq`vi ṭ`n I iṭc cvṭim fve aṭi ṭMṭQ| bwmg I mgvṭbi Kcvj Geṭi I g` bv| cvj ṭki LvZvq bvg ṭj Lvevi Rb` kZ kZ ṭgṭq Gṭm `wotṭṭQ| bwmg I mgvṭbi j`ṭ` j veYxi ṭUṭbs `vKṭe, eqm nṭe gvj wZ `ngwšṭ ṭZv, hvṭZ teṭkw` b tmrvṭMi wcswKivbx ewṭṭq ivLv hvq| ṭZv bwmg I mgvb KṭZvi Kg ṭcṭi kvṭb AvṭQ, ṭṭb Zvi Avb>` Avmṭe wK AvKvk ṭ`ṭK ! ṭRveq`v teṭS bv, bwmg I mgvb ivṭZ wṭṭi, mṭ`_ ṭKvṭbv ṭṭ`j bvB, ṭṭLI mKvṭj i wṭ`ṭ½ fve| Zej ṭRveq`v jvj ṭvṭU nwm ewṭṭq Do-Do-fwṭṭZ ṭL`gZ Kṭi| bwmg I mgvb tmme LwZi ṭfwmI Kṭi, PoB cvLi ṭZv PwKṭZ GKevi mṭṭgl Kṭi ṭbq| mṭṭg ṭkṭl wMvṭiU awiṭq ivṭZi ṭZv Pc ṭṭi `vṭK| GB mṭṭg Kṭṭṭ bwmg I mgvṭbi AvvMṭi`i aṭṭ bq, AcviMZv ṭeṭotQ| ṭRveq`vi ṭPov Zwiṭi Lvov nq KLṭbv KLṭbv| mKvṭj bv`v ṭLṭZ ṭLṭZ ṭRveq`vi KvṭQ MZ GK mBvṭni wmwve Pṭq, Avqe`ṭqi GKUv LwZqv b Kṭi ṭ`ṭL| ṭRveq`v eṭj, Lvglv ṭnBw` b dṭi b teṭZj Uv LiP Kij v, IB`j vi

gv`ṭZv ṭ`Ljvg! bwmg I mgvb `ṭZ `wZ ṭṭc eṭj, gwMx LiP bv, K Bṭṭf`-ṭgU, e`emvq cvR LvUvBjvg| gvj wZ ṭngwš`-`iKvi bv nṭj bwmg I mgvṭbi mvgṭb Avṭm bv| bwmg I mgvbB ṭWṭK Gṭb ṭ`ṭi wṭcUṭc ṭ`ṭL| Zvi teṭk bq| gvj wZ GKevi ṭPov KṭimQj Zvi mṭ½ weQvqv ṭṭZ| bwmg I mgvb cvĒv ṭ`qvb| ṭRveq`v ṭVwU wṭc ṭnṭm gvj wZṭK Av`i Kṭi mṭšṭv w`ṭwQj | mṭšṭvi ṭṭa` wQj ṭRveq`vi GK ṭMvcb AnsKvi| tmB AnsKvi AvRKvj ṭm aṭi ivLṭZ cvṭiQ bv| hLb ZLb Ab`ṭ`i mvgṭb bwmg I mgvb Mvj MvjvR Kṭi, kixṭi ṭLuUv, eqṭmi ṭLuUv ṭ`q| Avevi nVr Kṭi Mṭṭṭṭmi ṭṭṭṭ`i GB jvBṭb teṭo hvṭqvi KviY ṭm eṭṭZ cvṭiQ bv| bwmg I mgvṭbi ṭmB MiR bvB, ṭmrvM Kṭi Rwotṭ aṭi eṭj, ṭKb Mṭṭṭṭm`wṭj eŪ nṭq kZ kZ ṭṭṭṭ`i cṭ`_ bwṭṭq w`ṭQ| Zṭe ṭRveq`v eṭS, fṭqenṭṭeB teṭS| Gi ṭKvṭbv cŌZKvi Zvi Rvbv bvB| cŌZev` Kivi mrvM ZLb nṭjv bv| ivZ`ṭṭi eMṭj Rwotṭ PvkwiPiz mṭ`ixṭK weQvqv Zṭj ṭRveq`vṭK KKi weovṭj i ṭZv tei Kṭi w`j | ṭKvṭbv AvvKvi wṭṭq ṭRveq`v GK ṭṭZ` wovZ cvij bv| UvbevRvi wbgZwṭj i ṭṭṭṭ`i Zeycṭeṭm ev Avi I wKQyṭeṭvṭṭv K_v`i wṭṭq ZwiṭṭwQj, wKŠ` ṭRveq`vi Rb` ṭKd ṭKvṭbv wṭ`v cŌZKŌZ LiP Kṭjv bv| NUBvi AvKw`šKZvq ṭRveq`v ṭiṭZ ṭṭṭṭ ṭkṭ chš-gij bv| bwmg I mgvbṭK Rbṭṭi ṭZv wKṭv ṭ`qvi eZ wṭṭq Rxeb wUwKṭq ivṭL| eṭṭyGB GKlvb diR Kvṭṭi j vBwv evBPv iBwQ| Avgvṭi Zvg ṭnṭj c Kṭiv| ggZv fwi wṭṭṭm ṭṭṭj AvcvZZ Pc Kṭi `vKv Qvov wKQB eṭj bv| ṭRveq`vi Mí bZb wKQybq, bZb Kṭi `ṭLI `Zwi nṭjv bv ggZvi ṭṭb| Zṭe I mgvBbv RvDiṭi GKlvb wK`v w`evi cvij ṭṭb kwš-Aq, wJKṭZv wK`v| eo Avcv ṭRveq`vi Lei`ṭṭ Pc `ṭK| cṭi ggZvṭK ṭWṭK eṭj, I `vKṭe ṭKv`vq? ṭKṭ`ṭZv Avi RvqMv bvB| ggZv eṭj, I `vKṭe bv| `ṭB GKw`ṭbi ṭṭ` PBj v hvṭe| hv` `vBkv hvq, Avgvi RvMvq `vKṭe, Awg Ab`nvṭb `vKevi cvij eṭj| eo Avcv ggZvi K_vq Lṭk nṭjv bv| ggZvṭK ṭm nvZQvov Kṭe bv, cŌqvRṭb Avi I GKUv Nṭi Zṭj ggZvṭK ivLṭe| Avcv eṭj, bv bv ṭ`wL Awg e`e`v KivQ, Zvg ṭṭi ivLṭZ Pvbṭj ivL| nvṭZi KvRUvR wKQy Rvṭb ? ṭṭṭṭwṭZv ṭ`LṭZ fṭṭj v| ggZv big Kṭi nvṭm, Avdv I i AṭbK `ṭL| `ṭgx j wṭ` gvBiv ṭcṭiU ev`Pv ṭṭj vB w`ṭQ, I i evPvi kL bvB| wKŠ` ṭRveq`v diR Av`vq bv nṭ qv chš-ewṭe| Rxeṭbi ewK Kw`b teṭP `vKv IB GKB KvR D`vṭi Rb`| ṭRveq`vi Ggb `p ṭṭbvṭeṭl ggZv ZZ cvĒv ṭ`q bv| I mgvBbv evPv-giv w`qv Avgvi wKQyAṭe bv| nvRvi nvRvi gvBqvi gvZvi I ci GKlvb QvDwb ZBj v w`ṭZ cvij AṭbK j ve| ṭRveq`v eṭj, eṭṭy eṭṭj v,

AvkqtKt`^Avmv| tgnRvb ggZvi nvZ Rwtq ati nvDgvD Kti tKt` I tV,
AvgvtMv ZvovBqv w` tqb bv, Avgiv bo nBtZ PvB bv|

weKvtj eo Avcvi mvt_ K_v tkl Kti ggZv Gt`i ctn1/2 tZvtj | eo Avcv wKQy
GKUv tftte etj, Gt`i tittL `vl, Kvj wmwv-i GKRb Awdmvi GLvtb
Avmtel ggZv eStZ cvti, etj, ewi>vq K`v_v Kst w`qv weQbv KBiv
w`evtb| eo Avcv niv etj mvgtb ZvKvq, tmLvtb tgnRvb tRvev`vi mvt_
K_v ej tQ| tgnRvbti K_v wKQy tRtb wbtj fvtjv| ej tZ tZv nte| eo
Avcv It`i wbtq eo Nti etm, tRwbtK evBti t_tK Pv wmwvov Avbvi e`e`v
KitZ etj | AvR tm GKUt`wi KtiB evmvq wdi te| tkdvj x Ges ifcv tZgb
K_v etj bv, tR, bv, n w`tq tewk K_v Dti w`tQ| wKs` tgnRvtbi AtbK
K_v| AtbK K_v etj tm Avivg cvq| Avevi K_vq K_vq tKt`I tdjtZ
cvti | etj, Avgvi bvg tgnRvb, evcgv t`qv bvg| `vjvj nviwg Kq tZvi
bvg Kwe j v f j x| weUwKjv bvg Kwe bv| Kb Avcv tgnRvb KtZv my`vi bvg
bv?

tZv tgnRvb, tZvgt`i t`tki ewo tKv_vq ?
b`xi c`vtU, eBt`i evRvi bvg i btQb bv, tmBvvtb wQjv|

AveYv AveYv ?

Kte gitQ|

miz` gti tMtQ ?

miz` gitQ| evc gv_vKtj bo nBtZ cwi ?

I | fvBtevb ?

wQjv, PvKwi PBjv hvI qvi ci fvBi ew`tZ tMtQjvg| GK tejv fvZ LvBtZ
cwi bvB| fvBi eD Avgvti t`BLv gtb nq fZ t`Ljtjv| gvMx GKlvb fvtjv
KZvI KBtjv bv, Ggb e3/4vZ|

PvKwi i AvtM wK KitZ ?

PvKwi B KiZvg| gvBbtmi evmvi ew` wQjvg|

MvtgEtM Gtj wKfvtte ?

I B evmvi tWivBfvi fvB RvtlvB w` wQjv|

GLb I B evmvq hvBtZ cwi bv ?

bv cwi bv| evmvi gwj Kti Awg Lvj Rvb WwKZvg| tmB Lvj Rvb Avgvti `B
`Bevi bo KitQ| Zviciti Avgvti weqv bv Kitj Lvj vgti eBjv w`e ejvq
j wI gvi tQ| Lvj vgti gvBi Lvq, Avi AwgtZv ew`, wK Kb Avcv bv| cti
tWivBfvi I B Kvq RvtlvB t`q|

GLb wK Kie v ?

wKQy tZv KitZ nBteB, evmvevmoi KivR cvBtj fvtjv nq|

GB e`emv KitZ Pvl bv ?

tKvb e`emv ?

cuZZv...|

GBWvti e`emv Kb ! Avctbiv wK GB e`emvq gvBqv LvUvb ?

wK evtR K_v etjv, Avgiv PvB tZvgt`i t`fweK Rxeb w`tZ|

miz` Avcv Awg tek`v nBtZ PvB bv|

Zvg KZv b GB KivR KtiQ ?

Avgvti Ltjbi fq t`LvBqv ...| tgnRvb K_v tkl KitZ cvti bv| Kvbvq

tftOPti ctol K_v weKZ ntq hvq|

ggZv etj, GKevi hnb teBk`vi Kvg KiQm th fvtteB tnvK tZvi Rxeb

eiev |

tKb eiev` nte, ggZv Zvg It`i fimv w`te ... bv...|

Avcv, fimvi K_v Avgiv mKtjB Rvb| Gnb LvicUvB AvtM `Biv tbB|

teBk`vi Avevi t`fweK Rxeb wK ? teBk`wMwi B Zvi Rxeb| GB KivP gvBwv

th KvgB wKLK, hZB fvtjv tnvK, KZvq KZvq teBk`vi tLulv i`btZ Ate,

Mvj `Zv Kcvtj tj nv I Bqv tMtQ| G_v vb cvjvb KZv, AwZ mZ` KZv|

tgnRvtbi Kvbte evto| nVvR tm Kvbte wmgvq cQ cwi`vi Mjvq etj, Avcv

Awg weqv KitZ PvB, msmvti hvBtZ PvB|

wbOq, Avgiv t`Ltev tZvgtK Avi I B KivR KitZ nte bv|

tOvtUvtjv w_Kv KtZv t`cet`LuQ, t`vxi K_v fvevQ, Qvl qj gvBqvi K_v

fvevQ, Gnb wK nBqv tMj Avcv !

ZB teBk`v nBtZ Pvm bv ? ggZv Kov Mjvq RvtbZ Pvq|

bv PvB bv, PvB bv, PvB bv| tKvvtb gvBqvB Pvq bv|

tKvb, tKej tZv jvBtb AvBtQvm GB Rbb`| `Bw` b ci eSwe GBWv Qvov Ktjv

Dcvq bvB| Znb wRMvBtj Dev K_v Kwe|

ggZv vvg, tkdvj x Zvg ?

tkdvj x u u Kti Kut` | ifcvI Ku`tZ i`i` Kti t`q| tgnRvb Avevi etj,

weqv KBiv t`vxi mvt_ GKgvm msmvi KBiv`iKvi nq Mjvq `wo w`e| Zey

Awg weqv KBiv msmvi KitZ PvB|

Avcvi tPvtL cvnb GtmtQ| tmB cvnb tm Avovj KitZ Pkgv tPvtL t`q, Mjvi

fwi t`t AtMvPti ivLtZ K_v etj bv| weq msmvti i Rb` Ggb AwZ`tm

KLtbv Ab` tgtqi KvQ tkvtbvb| i`bte wKfvtte, thme tgtqiv Zvi KvQ

GtmtQ, Zviv Gi gta` AtbKw`tbi AZ`vPvti Rxtbti t`fc I ev`eZv eS

tdtj tQ| Zviv t`fweK Rxtbti K_v etj I Rvtb KLtbv wj te bv, eis tek`v

wnmvtē cvovq Mvl qv ntZv, Lpē my`i iēx`m½xZ| ggZv etj, KZKvj cti tZvgvi Mvb i`bjvg, Mvev Avi GKUv Mvb ? bvti, GB Mvtbi ci ŌAwg wPvb tMv wPvb tZvgvti / I tMv wēt`mkbxō fvtj v j vMte bv | Mvtbi tkfI AvtQ ōfjēb āngqv tkfI / Awg GtmiQ bZb t`tk / Awg AwZw_ Ōvti / I tMv wēt`mkbx|ō epS bv GB Mvb tKgtb tek`v m½xZ ntjv | gv tZviv Ngv | tRvevq`v Ku_v Kvcō tUtb tkvq, ggZv tgnirvbtK NgvvtZ tPōv KižZ etjt, emZ wvftq t`q | tgnirvb I tV bv, AÜKvti i gta` tMvj ntq etm _vtK| ggZv eo Kti kpm tdtj i`tq cto | tgnirvb nVr etj, Avgvi Avi weqv nte bv ? tKvtbw`bB bv ? ggZv DtV etm, ZB Lpē myL nve RvZxq t`vl qv ggZv KižZ cvti bv | eis tgnirvbtbi gv_v wbtRi tKvtj tUtb wbtq Prc Kti etm _vtK| tPvtLi cwb tm tgvfQ bv, AÜKvti tKD tZv t`LžZ cvt`Q bv |

mKvtj eo Avcv Awdīm AvfM | AvR Zvi gW Lpē fvtj v, Lpk Lpk fve | ggZv j ¶ Kti GB mKvtj I Avcv wK my`i Kti kmo cti tQ, nvev GKUz mvRI AvtQ | ggZv etj, Avdv Pv Lvteb, Awg evbvB Amb | eo Avcv my`i Kti tntm Pv tLžZ Pvq | etj, tkvtbv, Zvi AvfM GKUv Lei AvtQ | tZvgvi tmB eÜw KB, tRvevq`v ? evBti tivB` tcvnvq | fvtj v, GKUz tWtK w`tq hv | ggZv Pj vq Pvtqi Rb` tKwvj žZ Mig cwb emtq tRvevq`vtK eo Avcvi KvtQ wbtq AvfM | eo Avcv tntm etj, wK Ngv ntj v ? ggZv tRvevq`vi w`tK ZvKvq | tRvevq`v Avcvi tUwetj | I ci tPvL bwgtq ivtL | GB mKvtj B Zvi gL wPŠw Mvp Ovqv, gL i`Kbv, tPvtLi j vj iO | K_v etj bv | wK ej te, GLtbv Zvi tNvi KvtUwb | mKvtj Ngv tftō t`tL gL Zvi iO AvtQ wKbv, nvžZ evj v, Kcvtj wUKvj, j vj Rvi PgwK mvRvtbv kmo | tRvevq`vi cvtk ei -tekx gvbl wU | bVB | t`cē -t`cēK my`i GKUv wētq ntj v Zvi | wKŠ`GB t`cē gvte fvtj v bv | hvi wētq t`tL Zvi ¶ wZ nq | wbtRi wētq t`Lž gti | tžZ cvti | gižZ Amyeav bvB, wKŠ`di RuV Av`vq bv Kti tm gi te bv | wētqemoi tkvi tMvj Kvb gb gv_v t`tK hvf`Q bv | Avi fvefQ, I ti gvivi AvfM gie bv, Avj w`Kmg gie bv | Kmg tLž wbtRi gbtK mej Kti ivtL | t`cē me mgq dtj bv | GK_vl tRvevq`v tftē wPŠw t`Ktiž Pvq | eo Avcv nvZ GwMž tRvevq`vi nvžZi I ci ivtL, wK tev, tZvgvi gb Lpē Lvivc ? tRvevq`v AvcvfK t`tL, K_v etj bv | Avcv etj, ggZv Avgvi m½ tRvevq`vtKl GK Kvc Pv w`I | tRvevq`vi tVtU GK iKg nwm tdtU | eo Avcv etj, tZvgvi Rb` GKUv Lei AvtQ | ggZv Ges tRvevq`v tPvL tZvtj | wKtmi Lei Avdv, ZvovZwō Kb | ggZv Zvg _vg, t`tL v tZvgvi eÜz i wR nq wKbv | AvfM Kb Avdv | eo Avcv tRvevq`vi nvZ aži etj, Avgvi gvgvtZv fvB kvirvn _vtK | tmBw K_vq ? Avie

AwgivtZi GKUv kni, ga`cōP` | ggZv I -aYnb w`tq Avcvi cti i K_v i`btZ ZvKvq | Avcv etj, I HLvtb eo PvKwi Kti, BwAbqvi | I i eD Avgvi fve GLb XvKvq, tmI GKUv Avtgi Kvb t`tj Kvr Kti | I t`i GKRb nvDmKxcvi `iKvi | wK `iKvi ? nvDmKxcvi, gvte emv t`tLi tb ivLte, ivbē Kiv, cw`vi ivLvl Zvi Kvr | ggZv tRvevq`vi w`tK ZvKvq, tRvevq`v ggZvi tPvtL tPvL ivtL | Avcv etj, tRvevq`v hw` i wR _vtK Awg fvetK ewj | Aek` Ab` wKQy RvvtZ PvB bv | i`ayej e, t`vgxi m½ tZvgvi Zvj vK ntq tMžQ | Avgvi GLvtb Avmvi AvfM XvKvq AvtK emvq PvKwi KižZ | tRvevq`vi Kvtb AtbK eQi ci Avevi ŌPvKwi ō kāUv j vtM | Zvg i wR _vKtj Lpē ZvovZwō me ntq hvte, I i nvžZ mgq Kg | tRvevq`v Gevi cw`vi Kti etj, Avdv GnbB tKvZvl hvBžZ cvi e bv, GKlvb Kvg AvtQ | wK AvtQ, tkI Kti dtj | ggZv tRvevq`vi w`tK ZvKvq | tRvevq`v etj, n`kvl KBiv dtj vB AvfM | Avcv RvbtZ Pvq, KZw`b j vMte ? ggZv nVr tRvevq`vi nvZ aži SvKvq, wKtmi Kvg tZvi, _vg, Rvteb Avi Ktbv mthw cwe bv hw` Gnb i wR bv nm | Ktbv mthw Awg PvB bv | tRvevq`v Kvbwq tftō cto | ggZv tUwetj ŠpK etj, wKŠ` Avdv, teBk`v tgtqj vK wbtRtMv AvZwq Mti w`qv wK Ate ? ggZv ! Zvg Gvte K_v ej Q ? ej wQ `tLb, mZ` KZv AvfM etj wqv evtj v | kvfI Rvberi cvtj I i wK Ate ? AvdtbtI Lvivc Kte | tkvtbv, tRvevq`v iv`wvvtU Kvr Kti bVB, Amj wemjL bVB | GK i Kg lqvbtDi gžZvB wQj, `vq`wqžZi mvf_ Kvr Kti tQ | tgtq wU | AtbK f`q I, eRjvg, hw` iv`vq Kvg KiZ Zq Avdwb wbtZb bv, bv ? GBžZv, tZvgvi mvf_ K_v ej v Lpē KwvB | iv`w tgtq t`i Rb`B Avgiv Kvr KiwQ | eo Avcv wei³ tnvK ggZv AvcvZZ Pvq bv, ZvovZwō etj, Ōvi Avdv, gtb Kó wteb bv, Ggvq KBjvg, iv`w gvBqv j vi Rb`BžZv Avgvi civY Kv` tek Avdv | ggZvi wbtqi DEti eo Avcv e`w³Zi bv Uvj tq nwm AvtK | tRvevq`vtK etj, AvgvtK GLbB ej žZ nte bv, Zvg tftewPš-gb wK Kti AvgvtK etj v | my`i GKUv msmvti wbtRt`i GKRb ntq hw` _vKtZ cvi, Avgvi gtb nq tZvgvi fvtj v j vMte |

ggZv cōq j wdtq I tV, fvebv wPŠw wKtmi, I hvte Avdv, GBi PvBqv evtj v wKQy ABžZ cvti bv | tRvevq`v gL Lžj wKQy ej žZ hvI qvi AvfMB eo Avcv etj, Avgvi fvetK GKevi wKvtj i w`tK AvmžZ ewj | Zvg Zvi mvf_ K_v etj t`L, tmI tZvgvtK t`tL wK | i`aycwZZv KvtRi K_v GtKvrtiB ej te bv | Zvg cwZZv wQj bv, GLtbv bl, gvSLvtbi wKQyeQi GK `tōwi t`vgxi m½ t`tKtQv | Zvovv XvKvq evmewotZi Kvr Kivi AwfAZvl tZvgvi AvtQ | tRvevq`v gL Kvcō tPtc Kvbē tVwKtq tPvti etm Rvotq Rvotq etj,

Amg th GKlvb cÖZtkva wbevi Pvb Avdv| eo Avcv ggZvi w`K ZvKvq|
ggZv tRveq`vi wctV nvZ ivtL, Amg wbcv w`e tZvi cÖZtkva, t`nm Avgiv
wK Kwi | tRveq`vi Kvbve_vtg bv, Kvbvc wgvktq etj hvq, KvBj ivBtZ Avgvi
weqvi tLvqve t`LwQ| weqv t`Ltj gti | Amg tZv nvQvB gBiv hvevi j vMwQti |
ggZv tPvtLi cwb a`i ivLtZ cvti bv| tRveq`vi gv_v wotRi etK tUtB
tbq, KteB Avgiv gBiv tMwQ eBb| Avgiv wK Avi evBPv AwQti, evBPv bvB,
GBWti evPv Kq bv, Kq tRZv giv|

kteY 1409 - AMhvqY 1409
Rj vB 2002 - btf`t 2002
Ui tEv